

Exhibit A

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
NORTHERN DISTRICT OF OHIO
EASTERN DIVISION

OHIO PUBLIC EMPLOYEES RETIREMENT
SYSTEM, on Behalf of Itself and
all Others Similarly Situated,

Plaintiff

vs. CA NO. 4:08-CV-00160

FEDERAL HOME LOAN MORTGAGE
CORPORATION, a/k/a FREDDIE MAC,
RICHARD F. SYRON,
PATRICIA L. COOK,
ANTHONY S. PISZEL and
EUGENE M. MC QUADE,

Defendants

VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION OF:
STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, PH.D.

MORGAN LEWIS

One Federal Street

Boston, Massachusetts

August 10, 2017 8:39 a.m.

Reported By: Darlene M. Coppola, RMR, CRR

Job No: 127062

Page 2

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 APPEARANCES:
 3 Representing the Plaintiff:
 4 MARKOVITS STOCK & DE MARCO
 5 3825 Edwards Road
 6 Cincinnati, OH 45209
 7 BY: WILLIAM MARKOVITS, ESQUIRE

8
 9 -and-

10
 11
 12 STRAUSS TROY CO., LPA
 13 150 East Fourth Street
 14 Cincinnati, OH 45202
 15 BY: RICHARD WAYNE, ESQUIRE

16
 17
 18 Representing the Defendant Anthony Pizel:
 19 MURPHY & MC GONIGLE
 20 1185 Avenue of the Americas
 21 New York, NY 10036
 22 BY: JAMES GOLDFARB, ESQUIRE

23
 24
 25 (Continued on next page)

Page 4

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 APPEARANCES (Continued):
 3 Representing the Defendant Eugene McQuade:
 4 DECHERT
 5 Cira Centre
 6 2929 Arch Street
 7 Philadelphia, PA 19104
 8 BY: CATHERINE WIGGLESWORTH, ESQUIRE

9
 10
 11
 12 Representing the Defendant Patricia Cook:
 13 ZUCKERMAN SPAEDER
 14 1800 M Street Northwest
 15 Washington, DC 20036
 16 BY: ADAM FOTIADES, ESQUIRE

17
 18
 19
 20
 21 Also Present:
 22 Howard Lindenberg, Freddie Mac
 23 Nikolai Caswell, Navigant Consulting
 24 David Marcus, Ph.D., Cornerstone Research
 25 Crystal Strawbridge, Videographer

Page 3

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 APPEARANCES (Continued):
 3 Representing the Defendant Federal Home
 4 Loan Mortgage Corporation a/k/a Freddie
 5 Mac:
 6 MORGAN LEWIS & BROKIU
 7 One Federal Street
 8 Boston, MA 02110
 9 BY: JASON FRANK, ESQUIRE
 10 LIZA HAYS, ESQUIRE
 11 MICHAEL BLANCHARD, ESQUIRE
 12 EMILY RENSHAW, ESQUIRE

13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18 Representing the Defendant Richard Syron:
 19 SIDLEY AUSTIN
 20 1501 K Street Northwest
 21 Washington, DC 20005
 22 BY: FRANK VOLPE, ESQUIRE

23
 24
 25 (Continued on next page)

Page 5

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 INDEX
 3 EXAMINATION
 4 Witness Name
 5 Page
 6 Steven P. Feinstein, Ph.D.

7 Direct By Mr. Frank

8
 9

10 EXHIBITS

11 Exhibit Description
 12
 13 Exhibit No. 95 Declaration, Steven P.
 14 Page 19 Feinstein, Ph.D.
 15 Exhibit No. 96 Report on Market
 16 Page 55 Efficiency, June 7, 207
 17 Exhibit No. 97 Report on Market
 18 Page 122 Efficiency, February 6,
 19 2015
 20 Exhibit No. 98 Report on Market
 21 Page 125 Efficiency, February 13,
 22 2015
 23 Exhibit No. 99 Expert Report, Petrobras
 24 Page 127
 25 Exhibit No. 101 KBR Report
 Page 128
 Exhibit No. 102 Expert Report, World
 Page 131

2 (Pages 2 to 5)

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Acceptance Corporation
3 Exhibit No. 103 Expert Report, Eletrobras
4 Page 133
5 Exhibit No. 100 Exhibit 7A - Petrobras ADR
6 Page 144
7 Regression Study
8 Exhibit No. 104 Freddie Mac Reports
9 Page 187
10 (Continued on next page)
11 INDEX
12 EXHIBITS
13 Exhibit Description
14 Page
15 No. 105 The "Less Than" Efficient
16 187
17 Capital Markets
18 Hypothesis: Requiring
19 More Proof from Plaintiffs
20 in Frand-o-theMarket Cases
21 No. 106 Applied Statistics for
22 188
23 Public Policy
24 No. 107 Probability and Statistics
25 224
for Engineering in the
Sciences
No. 108 Press Release
326
No. 109 NERA Manuscript
361

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Strauss Troy, on behalf of plaintiffs.
3 MR. VOLPE: Frank Volpe,
4 Sidley Austin on behalf Richard Syron.
5 MR. GOLDFARB: James Goldfarb
6 from Murphy & McGonigle on behalf of
7 Anthony Pizsel.
8 MR. FOTIADES: Adam Fotiades,
9 Zuckerman Spaeder, on behalf of Patricia
10 Cook.
11 MS. WIGGLESWORTH: Catherine
12 Wigglesworth, Dechert, LLP on behalf of
13 Eugene McQuade.
14 MR. LINDENBERG: Howard
15 Lindenberg on behalf of Freddie Mac.
16 MS. HAYS: Elizabeth Hays on
17 behalf of Freddie Mac, Morgan Lewis.
18 MR. BLANCHARD: Michael
19 Blanchard, Morgan Lewis, on behalf of
20 Freddie Mac.
21 MR. FRANK: Good morning,
22 everyone.
23 Jason Frank on behalf of Freddie Mac
24 with Morgan Lewis.
25 MR. MARKOVITS: Can we have

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the
3 start of tape labeled No. 1 of the
4 videotaped deposition of Dr. Steven
5 Feinstein fine in the matter of Ohio Public
6 Employees Retirement, et al. versus the
7 Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation, et
8 al., in the United States District Court,
9 the Northern District of Ohio, Eastern
10 Division, Civil Action No. 4:08-CV-00160.
11 This deposition is being held at One
12 Federal Street, Boston, Massachusetts on
13 August 10, 2017, at approximately 8:39 a.m.
14 My name is Crystal Strawbridge from
15 TSG Reporting, Inc., and I am the legal
16 video specialist. The court reporter is
17 Darlene Coppola in association with TSG
18 Reporting.
19 Will counsel please introduce
20 yourselves.
21 MR. MARKOVITS: Bill Markovits
22 on behalf of Markovits, Stock & DeMarco, on
23 behalf of the plaintiff, Ohio Public
24 Employees Retirement System.
25 MR. WAYNE: Rick Wayne,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 identification of the other people present?
3 MR. FRANK: Sure. They're
4 nonlawyers here, and if they could put
5 their presence on the record, that would be
6 great.
7 DR. MARCUS: David Marcus from
8 Cornerstone Research.
9 MR. CASWELL: Nikolai Caswell
10 from Navigant Consulting.
11 STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, PH.D.,
12 a witness called for examination
13 by counsel for the Defendant Federal
14 Home Loan Mortgage Corporation a/k/a
15 Freddie Mac, having been satisfactorily
16 identified by the production of his
17 driver's license and being first duly
18 sworn by the Notary Public, was examined
19 and testified as follows:
20
21
22 DIRECT EXAMINATION
23 BY MR. FRANK:
24 Q. Good morning, Dr. Feinstein.
25 A. Good morning.

Page 10

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 MR. FRANK: Before we begin,
3 counsel for the plaintiff and I will just
4 put a few stipulations on the record, if
5 that's all right.

6 THE WITNESS: Sure.

7 MR. FRANK: Very good.

8 Mr. Markovits, good morning.

9 MR. MARKOVITS: Good morning.

10 MR. FRANK: Can we agree that
11 we'll reserve all objections except as to
12 the form of the question and all motions to
13 strike until the testimony is offered to
14 the court?

15 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

16 MR. FRANK: And we're willing
17 to agree that the witness can review and
18 sign the transcript under the pains and
19 penalties of perjury and that no formal
20 signing before a court reporter is
21 necessary.

22 Is that acceptable?

23 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

24 MR. FRANK: And we'd like to
25 stipulate to the sufficiency of the notice

Page 11

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 of the deposition and the subpoena that
3 brings us here today, and the credentials
4 of the court reporter and the videographer.

5 Is that acceptable?

6 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes. The
7 sufficiency of the notice to the extent it
8 is for today. As you know, we objected to
9 any deposition beyond today.

10 MR. FRANK: We understand that
11 there is an agreement to disagree with
12 respect to the length of the deposition,
13 and hopefully, the parties can work that
14 out over the proceedings.

15 MR. MARKOVITS: Fair enough.

16 MR. FRANK: Very good.

17 BY MR. FRANK:

18 Q. Dr. Feinstein, you've been deposed
19 many times before; is that fair to say?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. You've been engaged as an expert by
22 plaintiff shareholders in securities cases
23 previously, correct?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. And in connection with those

Page 12

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 engagements, you've been deposed over 20
3 times?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Over 30 times?

6 A. Probably. Yes, yes.

7 Q. Over 40 times?

8 A. I don't have a specific count.
9 There is a -- there's an exhibit in my
10 report with the depositions I've given over
11 the last four years, but we can count them
12 if you like. I haven't.

13 Q. But that exhibit isn't complete
14 insofar as it only identifies matters over
15 the course of four years, correct?

16 A. Well, that's what it identifies.
17 That's what it states it identifies.

18 So it doesn't include depositions
19 prior to four years.

20 Q. Fair enough.

21 So it is incomplete in the sense
22 that it's not a complete record of all of
23 the matters in which you've worked. It's
24 complete only insofar as it covers a
25 four-year period?

Page 13

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Correct. But actually, there were
3 three depositions since the date of the
4 report. So it's incomplete in that sense
5 as well. But also, it does not include,
6 and it doesn't set out to include, the
7 depositions prior to four years.

8 So you're right. There were more
9 depositions earlier than four years prior
10 to today.

11 Q. What are the matters in which you've
12 been engaged, if any, that are not listed
13 in the report post the finalization of the
14 report?

15 A. You mean which cases?

16 Q. Yes.

17 A. Okay. ARCP, it's American Realty
18 Capital Partners. It's a securities
19 litigation. LSB, is another securities --
20 class action securities case. And the
21 third one slips my mind. RSO, Resource --
22 Resource Capital.

23 Q. Are there any other matters that you
24 would list in your -- in that disclosure if
25 you were finalizing it today?

4 (Pages 10 to 13)

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. No.

Q. The only three that are omitted from the disclosure, because it simply -- they simply hadn't been -- they hadn't occurred yet are, ARCP, LSB, and RSO?

A. To the best of my recollection, yes.

Q. Now, in this matter, OPERS engaged you as its expert; is that correct?

A. Counsel for OPERS, yes.

Q. When did counsel for OPERS engage you as an expert?

A. I don't recall specifically. If I can see the -- my -- the date -- sometime last year in 2016. It was a couple of months before the date of the declaration that I submitted.

Q. You submitted a declaration in this case, correct?

A. Right, and that was in 2016.

Q. And it's -- to the best of your recollection, you were engaged two months prior to your signing that declaration?

A. Approximately, yes.

Q. Now, at some point after you were

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

engaged, were you assigned a task?

A. Yes.

Q. What was that task?

A. You mean after the first engagement -- when I was first engaged, I was asked questions about what had changed in recent years with respect to how economists would set out to prove or disprove or evaluate market efficiency and if anything in the profession or in the legal arena has changed that affects the methodology.

It's -- essentially, I was asked the questions that are listed as the scope in declaration that I submitted, and I was asked to write a declaration to that effect, memorializing my answer to those questions.

Q. At some point after you signed your declaration, were you asked to perform additional tasks?

A. Yes.

Q. What were those?

A. Well, actually, I do want to add

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

something to the earlier answer, which is I was also asked initially to review the reports of Dr. Hallman and Dr. Bajaj, and that was part of the engagement, the initial engagement, from which I produced the declaration.

Subsequent to submitting the declaration, I was asked to conduct my own evaluation of market efficiency for Freddie Mac stock and also opine as to whether or not a common damage methodology was available that could compute damages in a common method -- methodology for all class members.

Q. So prior to signing your declaration in this matter, you reviewed the Hallman report and Bajaj report from 2012; is that correct?

A. That's my recollection. I may be wrong, but that's, as I sit here now, what I recall.

Q. Now, you've written reports --

A. Actually, can I -- just to be sure and make sure I'm correct about that, can I

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

see the declaration and the -- can I see those documents?

Q. We'll be marking them soon and you'll have a chance to look at them, and if you need to correct anything, you'll have a chance.

A. Okay.

Q. You've written reports on market efficiency in other cases, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. In every one of those reports, you concluded that the security at issue traded in an efficient market; is that correct?

A. That's right.

Q. You have never written a report in which you concluded that the security at issue traded in a market that was not efficient, correct?

A. Well, I -- the specific answer to your question is, that is correct.

Although, I have reached a conclusion on a number of occasions that I would not be able to prove or opine that the stock traded in an efficient market.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. Now, you own a firm; is that
3 correct?
4 A. That's right.
5 Q. What's the name of the firm?
6 A. Crowninshield Financial Research.
7 Q. And what is the corporate structure
8 of that firm?
9 A. It's an S corporation.
10 Q. Now, have you been engaged by
11 counsel for OPERS as an expert, or has your
12 firm been engaged?
13 A. I think specifically the -- again,
14 if I had the engagement letter in front of
15 me, I could tell you for sure. But to the
16 best of my recollection, without the
17 document, the firm is engaged, but the
18 engagement letter specifically says that I
19 will be the lead expert and analyst on the
20 case.
21 Q. And in addition to your own fees,
22 fees from others at your firm are being
23 charged in connection with this engagement;
24 is that correct?
25 A. That's right.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2
3 BY MR. FRANK:
4 Q. Dr. Feinstein, I'm putting before
5 you a document that has been marked as
6 Exhibit 95.
7 What is Exhibit 95?
8 A. (Witness reviews document.)
9 This is the 2016 declaration that I
10 described earlier.
11 Q. This is a declaration of Professor
12 Steven P. Feinstein, Ph.D., CFA, dated
13 December 16, 2016, correct?
14 A. Correct.
15 Q. And this is your signature that
16 appears on page --
17 A. Eight.
18 Q. -- 8 of the document.
19 A. Yes.
20 Q. And you drafted this document; is
21 that correct?
22 A. Yes.
23 Q. And you reviewed this document in
24 preparation for coming here today,
25 correct?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. In total, including your own fees,
3 how much has been billed to date?
4 A. I don't know. It's not one of the
5 documents that I reviewed in preparation
6 for today's deposition. Sometimes I review
7 that, but in this case, I was reviewing
8 other things.
9 Q. Can you estimate that more than
10 \$100,000 has been invoiced to date?
11 A. I think that's correct, as an
12 approximation. I don't think it's much
13 more than that.
14 Q. Now, are you the sole owner of the
15 firm?
16 A. Yes, and that's written in my
17 report.
18 Q. So in -- so all of the profits from
19 this engagement go to you; is that correct?
20 A. Well, profits over costs, yes.
21
22 MR. FRANK: Let's mark this.
23
24 (Exhibit No. 95 marked for
25 identification.)

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Yes.
3 Q. And to the best of your knowledge as
4 you sit here today, everything in this
5 Exhibit 95 is truthful; is that correct?
6 A. Yes.
7 Q. Now, after you signed this document,
8 you were tasked with assessing the market
9 efficiency of Freddie Mac's common stock
10 over a particular period of time,
11 correct?
12 A. That's right.
13 Q. And you're familiar with the factors
14 set forth in the Cammer case, correct?
15 A. Of course.
16 Q. There are five factors, right?
17 A. Yes.
18 Q. And in connection with the fifth
19 factor, you conducted two tests; is that
20 correct?
21 A. That's correct.
22 Q. One of those tests was an event
23 study and the other test was a z-test; is
24 that correct?
25 A. Right. The z-test is a collective

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

event study, actually, but it's a different type of event study.

Q. So you consider both of those tests to be forms of event studies?

A. Right. The first is the more traditional event study. The second is a type of event study, but it's not the traditional event study. It's also known -- by the way, it's also known as the FDT test for the authors who first wrote about it.

Q. What are the names of the authors who first wrote about it?

A. Ferrillo, Dunbar and Tabak.

Q. And you referenced their article in your declaration; is that correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And if I refer to -- and that article is specifically referenced in Footnote 5 of Exhibit 95, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. The name of the article is "The 'Less Than' Efficient Capital Market's Hypothesis: Requiring More Proof From

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Plaintiffs in Fraud on the Market Cases."

Do you see that?

A. I do.

Q. Did I read that correctly?

A. You did.

Q. And if I refer to that article as the FDT article, you'll know what I'm referring to, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, what is an event study?

A. Oh, an event study is a type of economic -- financial economic analysis -- that has a number of components.

It isolates the -- what's called the residual return, which is a portion of a stock or a securities return that is controlled for market and peer effects, and then tests whether or not the residual return was of such magnitude that it would be extremely unlikely to observe that result had the return -- residual return been caused by random volatility alone.

And therefore, it's -- because of those features, it's a test that assesses

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

whether or not information has caused the stock price to move on the date of the event.

So it's an analysis to determine whether or not information in the course of a particular event has caused the security price to move.

Q. And let me turn your attention to Paragraph 22 of your declaration. That's on Page 6.

On Paragraph 22, you describe a z-test as follows: You write, "One such test is a z-test that collectively compares the differential incidence of significant stock price movements across two groups of dates, where one group comprises dates with high information flow and the second group is composed of dates with less information flow."

Do you see that?

A. I do.

Q. Did I read that correctly?

A. Yes.

Q. Is that, as you sit here today,

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

still an accurate description of what a z-test is?

A. Well, it's a description of the FDT test. The FDT test is -- uses the z-test.

The z-test is in statistics textbooks. It's a very old test for this purpose. The FDT test applies the z-test to the application of testing market efficiency and testing the impact of information.

But because the z-test is so essential and central to the FDT test, some people call the entire FDT test the z-test. And others refer to a z-test as being the statistical test that is a component of FDT test.

I just want to give a very complete answer so you understand the difference.

As I'm using the word "z-test" here, yes, I'm using the word "z-test" here to refer to the FDT test. And, therefore, yes, this is a correct and true statement.

Q. A z-test is a standard statistical

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 test that has existed for many decades that
3 compares the incidence of statistical
4 significance across two populations; is
5 that correct?

6 A. Right. The incidence of anything,
7 really. It could be the incidence of
8 statistical significance or the incidence
9 of a cure from a medical treatment. But
10 it's an incidence frequency test that
11 compares whether the incidence of something
12 in one sample is different from the
13 incidence of that same thing in the other
14 sample.

15 Q. And an FDT test is just a z-test as
16 applied in the context of assessing market
17 efficiency?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Now, when was a z-test first used in
20 a securities case?

21 A. Quite some time ago. I think -- I
22 think it goes back at least to PolyMedica.
23 I think Dr. Dunbar used it in PolyMedica.

24 Q. When did you first use a z-test in a
25 securities case?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. I'm not sure. I've used -- I
3 developed a test similar to the z-test,
4 very similar, but it's not exactly the
5 z-test, and I've been using it for a few
6 years.

7 My test used a binomial test, rather
8 than the z-test, to test for the difference
9 in -- a significant difference in
10 frequencies of significance.

11 I also used a similar test that
12 looked at -- compared price dynamics
13 between two samples; a sample of news days
14 versus a sample of non-news days.

15 But I can't tell you specifically.
16 I would have to check my records to answer
17 that question with precision. But a few
18 years; several years.

19 I used it in Petrobras -- I used it
20 in Petrobras, which goes back at least a
21 couple of years now.

22 Q. And when you say you used it in
23 Petrobras, are you saying that you used the
24 FDT test in Petrobras, or that you used the
25 test that you developed that was similar to

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the FDT test?

3 A. I'd have to look at my Petrobras
4 report, but they're very similar. I
5 consider them almost interchangeable.

6 Q. Did you use the FDT test in this
7 case?

8 A. Yes, yes.

9 Q. Did you use your version of a z-test
10 in this case or the FDT z-test?

11 A. I used the FDT test, both in this
12 case and in Petrobras. I remember now for
13 sure.

14 Q. Now, other than this case and
15 Petrobras, have you used the FDT z-test in
16 any other cases?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. What are those cases?

19 A. Most of the cases in recent years.

20 Q. Can you name them for me?

21 A. Again, I would -- not with 100
22 percent precision, but with, essentially,
23 an approximation based on my recollection.
24 But if we look at Exhibit 2 to this
25 declaration and look at the cases I've done

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 since Petrobras, which is December 2015,
3 I'm quite confident it's each of these:
4 December 2015, January 2016, KBR, Symbol
5 Technologies, and others as well. I
6 just -- I would have to check my records to
7 know for sure. But I have used it
8 frequently.

9 Q. So on Exhibit 2 to Exhibit 95 as
10 marked in this deposition, we see a listing
11 of your testimony over the last four years,
12 correct?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. And if you turn to Page 22, we see
15 that there's a -- in the middle of the
16 page, there's "in re: Petrobras securities
17 litigation."

18 Do you see that?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. And there, it says Case No.
21 14CV-9662-JSR.

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Do you see that?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. And is it your understanding that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the -- that at the beginning of the case,
3 the number is an indication of the year in
4 which the case was filed?

5 A. I think that's right.

6 Q. And so, this Petrobras is a case
7 that was filed in the year 2014; is that
8 right?

9 A. I'll take your word for it. I
10 wouldn't know for sure.

11 Q. But what you do know for sure is
12 that you gave deposition testimony in that
13 case in October and December of 2015; is
14 that right?

15 A. That's right.

16 Q. And then you gave testimony at an
17 evidentiary hearing in December of 2015,
18 correct?

19 A. That's right.

20 Q. And you list those facts here on
21 Exhibit 2 of Deposition Exhibit 95,
22 correct?

23 A. Right. Yes.

24 Q. Now, you recall that you used an FDT
25 z-test in the Petrobras matter, correct?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. And that was a securities class
4 action; is that right?

5 A. Yes. It was in the Petrobras case
6 that the judge validated its use. And
7 prior to that, there hadn't been as much
8 court validation of the test.

9 Q. Now, in the Symbol Technologies
10 case, you gave deposition testimony in
11 January of 2016; is that right?

12 A. Right.

13 Q. And as you sit here today, it's your
14 memory that you used the FDT z-test in the
15 Symbol case, correct?

16 A. Right.

17 Q. And in the KBR matter, you gave
18 deposition testimony in April of 2016; is
19 that correct?

20 A. Right, and I just want to -- I'll --
21 yes, that's true.

22 I mean, I'm doing -- what's in those
23 reports I'm reporting to you from memory.
24 So I just want to caveat that my memory
25 isn't perfect. I mean, I believe I used

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the test, but I would have to check the
3 report to know for sure.

4 Q. So as you sit here today, it's your
5 memory that you used the FDT z-test in the
6 KBR matter?

7 A. I wouldn't say that exactly.

8 I would say it's a reasonable
9 inference from what I know about from when
10 I started using it, but I would have to
11 check to see for sure.

12 Q. Is it fair to say that you're just
13 not sure whether you used the FDT test in
14 the KBR matter?

15 A. Yes, that's -- that's fair.

16 Q. Is it fair to say that as you sit
17 here today, you're just not sure whether
18 you used the FDT z-test in the Symbol
19 Technologies matter?

20 A. I'm not 100 percent sure. That's
21 correct.

22 I mean, I would be 100 percent sure
23 if I had the documents in front of me to
24 check it.

25 Q. Right. But you just don't know one

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 way or another, as you sit here today,
3 without looking at the document?

4 A. Not with 100 percent certainty.
5 Generally, when I do any analysis or write
6 reports, I have my sources at hand.

7 I don't like to rely only on my
8 memory. But if you're asking that I do so,
9 that's the best that I can do.

10 Q. Well, let's look at Groupon, which
11 is the case where you gave deposition
12 testimony in December of 2015.

13 Is it your memory that you didn't
14 use the Z -- the FDT z-test in the Groupon
15 matter?

16 A. I just don't recall one way or the
17 other without the document.

18 Q. Now, in terms of the re Petrobras
19 matter that is the very last matter listed
20 on Exhibit 2 of Deposition Exhibit 95, did
21 you use an FDT z-test in that matter?

22 A. I just don't recall. I remember
23 that was an opt-out case. So I know that
24 they didn't need an opinion for purposes of
25 the fraud-on-the-market reliance doctrine,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 but I do think I addressed market
3 efficiency for other purposes. And I do
4 believe my analysis was consistent with the
5 analysis I had done for Petrobras earlier.

6 Q. But you just don't recall, as you
7 sit here today, whether you used an FDT
8 z-test or not?

9 A. If I -- if you show me the reports,
10 I can tell you for sure, if I had the
11 reports.

12 I mean, if you asked me any other
13 time when I can look at my reports, that's
14 what I would do is I would give you a
15 definitive answer based on what's written
16 down. But just from memory, it's -- you
17 know, I'm reluctant to do so.

18 Q. Now, the ARCP case and the LSB case
19 and the RSO case, those matters, did you
20 use the FDT z-test in those matters? Do
21 you know?

22 A. Or some variant of the collective
23 test.

24 Q. What are variants of the collective
25 tests?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Well, like I said earlier, one test
3 is, rather than using the formal
4 statistical z-test, I test whether the
5 incidence of statistical significance
6 within the news sample is itself
7 significant, is itself unlikely under an
8 assumption of market inefficiency or only
9 random volatility causing the stock price
10 to move.

11 I would use a binomial distribution
12 test. If we know that 5 percent of stock
13 returns are -- appear to be significant,
14 what's the likelihood under that -- so
15 there's a 5 percent chance of significance,
16 and a 95 percent chance of nonsignificance
17 based on random volatility alone, what's
18 the probability of, let's say, having four
19 out of nine events being statistically
20 significant given the binomial
21 distribution?

22 So instead of using the z-test as
23 the underlying statistical driver, I used
24 the binomial test, which is legitimate.
25 It's a variant.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 And the other one is -- another test
3 is to test whether the dispersion of stock
4 returns in the news sample is significantly
5 different from the dispersion of stock
6 returns in the non-news sample, based on
7 either an F-test or an Ansari-Bradley,
8 A-n-s-a-r-i, nonparametric test to
9 determine whether the stock price dynamics
10 in a news sample are different from the
11 stock price dynamics in a non-news sample,
12 which would prove that the market doesn't
13 ignore information.

14 So those are variants built off the
15 same underlying principle as the FDT test.

16 Q. In this case, you didn't use a
17 binomial test right?

18 A. Correct.

19 Q. In this case, you didn't use a
20 dispersion test?

21 A. Correct.

22 Q. In this case, you didn't use an
23 F-test?

24 A. That's right, for good reason. And
25 I can explain it.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. In this case, you didn't use an
3 Ansari-Bradley test?

4 A. Right.

5 Q. You used the FDT z-test?

6 A. That's right.

7 Q. And a more traditional event study
8 as well?

9 A. Exactly.

10 Q. What is a binomial distribution?

11 A. Binomial distribution is -- well,
12 the binomial model addresses events that
13 either happen or don't happen, like a coin
14 flip. You flip a coin, it's either going
15 to be heads or tails. So it's -- binomial
16 means there's two outcomes, two possible
17 outcomes. When you flip a coin, it's
18 either heads or tails. I guess within the
19 realm of possibility, the coin can land on
20 its edge, but we usually rule that out.

21 And then the binomial distribution
22 is the statistics that characterize how
23 likely it is to land on a head versus how
24 likely it is to land on a tail; the coin.

25 With a coin, if it's a fair coin,

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
it's 50 percent one and 50 percent the other, and that's all there is to the distribution.

With the statistical significance of a stock return under the assumption of market inefficiency, every -- by design, every return would have a distribution of -- it would appear to be statistically significant. It would be in the 5 percent extreme; tails 5 percent of the time, thus heads as a 5 percent probability, and tails would be -- it's in the middle of the distribution away from the tails, 95 percent of the time.

Q. Are you familiar with an expression "normal distribution"?

A. Yes.

Q. What's a normal distribution?

A. That's the distribution where the histogram conforms to the bell-shaped curve that most of us are familiar with.

Q. So what's the difference between a binomial distribution and a normal distribution?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. Well, distribution is a continuous distribution. The range of outcomes is continuous.

Like, a return could be 0 or .1 or .2. It's in every point in between. A continuous range of outcomes is possible with a normal distribution.

The binomial distribution is discreet. There's only two outcomes, yes or no, heads or tails, significant or nonsignificant.

Q. Are there any statistical techniques that allow a statistician to adjust a binomial distribution to approximate a normal distribution?

A. Exactly the way you said it, no.

But I think I know what you're getting at.

In a repeated experiment, the binomial converges into -- the cumulative statistics of a binomial converge to normal under certain circumstances.

Q. And so that would require testing on a larger population for a binomial

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
distribution to approach the normal distribution?

A. Yes.

Q. And when --

A. A larger number of observations.

Q. And when a smaller number of observations are used -- strike that.

When a smaller number of observations are made, are there any statistical techniques that statisticians use to adjust for the fact that there are a smaller number of observations?

A. It depends on what the test is. It really depends on which test is being applied and the nature of the distributions under the null hypothesis. Sometimes it's necessary; sometimes it's not.

Q. What about in the context of an FDT z-test?

A. There are diagnostics that can be run to determine whether there's an impact of a relatively small population, something like the Fisher's exact test, which I did run and the diagnostic indicated there was

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

no problem.

But depending on the nature of the data and the null hypothesis and the sample size and the results, it may or may not be necessary.

I ran diagnostics and found it was not an issue in this case.

Q. What diagnostics did you run in this case?

A. Well, I did that one.

You mean in running the FDT test?

Q. Yes.

A. Well, I did -- I ran the test consistent with the way it was described in the literature. But I did run the Fisher's exact test to see if there was an issue with small sample, and there wasn't.

I can't recall others that were necessary.

Q. What literature are you referring to?

A. Well, two articles, one by Michael Hartzmark on the subject, and then one by the FDT original study, and then actually

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 textbooks on the z-test, in general, that
3 I, over my career, relied on and learned
4 from.

5 Q. Was it your intent to run an FDT
6 z-test consistent with the methodology used
7 by FDT in their article -- their FDT
8 article?

9 A. Not entirely consistent. I thought
10 there were some issues with their event
11 selection methodology, so I refined that.

12 But the general framework is the
13 same.

14 Q. Putting aside the issue of event
15 selection, was it your intent to run the
16 FDT z-test in this case using the same
17 methodology that the FDT authors used in
18 the FDT article?

19 A. No. I mean, I don't blindly follow
20 their example. I run what I think is
21 appropriate and defensible, and that's what
22 I did here.

23 Q. Well, in what ways did your FDT
24 z-test differ from the FDT z-test run by
25 the FDT authors in the FDT article, putting

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 aside event selection?

3 A. I'd have to -- I don't think they
4 differed in any material way.

5 Q. Are you aware of any immaterial ways
6 in which they differed, putting aside event
7 selection?

8 A. Again, just based on recollection
9 but what I ran is appropriate and
10 consistent with the statistics literature
11 and defensible, given the null hypothesis
12 and the sample size and the distribution.
13 There may have been some issues with the
14 diagnostic for small sample.

15 There may have been some issues with
16 respect to bootstrapping, which I know that
17 Michael Hartzmark paid some attention to,
18 but I don't think either of those issues
19 apply in any material way to this case.

20 Q. Now, you earlier testified that you
21 ran the Fisher's exact test, which is a
22 diagnostics test, in this matter; is that
23 correct?

24 A. Right.

25 Q. Do you mention the Fisher's exact

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 test in your report?

3 A. No, because it was immaterial. I
4 mean, it turned out to be irrelevant.

5 It's -- it was a check. It was a
6 diagnostic. And it was -- it indicated no
7 issues.

8 Q. Did you provide counsel for OPERS
9 with any of your Fisher's exact test
10 calculations?

11 A. I'm not sure. I may have run these
12 tests -- these diagnostics subsequent to
13 submitting the report, confirming what I
14 originally knew, which is that it wasn't an
15 issue here, in which case then it would not
16 have been provided if it was run subsequent
17 to the production.

18 Q. As you sit here today, do you know
19 whether or not you ran the Fisher's exact
20 test prior to or after the finalization of
21 the report?

22 A. No, no. But I did run it, and I
23 know it's not an issue.

24 Q. Well, what were the results of the
25 Fisher's exact test?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. The results that I observed are
3 robust and well-founded in the results of
4 the test.

5 Q. Well, is the Fisher's exact test a
6 statistical test?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And does it yield numbers?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. And those numbers -- what were those
11 numbers?

12 A. I don't recall. I know that they
13 were just not over the threshold to
14 indicate any issue with sample size.

15 Q. Do you have a record of the tests --
16 the Fisher's exact test that you ran?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And did you run any other
19 diagnostics tests, other than the Fisher's
20 exact test in this case?

21 A. I probably ran the binomial test as
22 well to see if four out of nine is
23 statistically significant under a binomial
24 distribution. I'm pretty sure I would do
25 that. And confirmed that whichever

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 statistical test was applied, the results
3 would be the same.

4 Four out of nine is a very extreme
5 result under the assumption that
6 information is not causing the stock price
7 to move, therefore, you can reject the
8 assumption reasonably that information has
9 no effect on the stock price.

10 Q. As you sit here today, do you know
11 one way or another whether you actually ran
12 the binomial test?

13 A. I'm quite sure I did, as a
14 diagnostic check.

15 Q. And do you still have the results of
16 that test?

17 A. Most likely. Possibly.

18 Q. And do you know what the numerical
19 outcome of that test was?

20 A. I know the qualitative result, which
21 is that the results are robust, that the
22 result is confirmed. The conclusion I drew
23 from the test is correct.

24 The specific test statistic and the
25 P value, I don't recall that.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. Do you know whether or not you ran
3 the binomial test before or after you
4 finalized and signed your report in this
5 case?

6 A. I'm pretty sure I would have run
7 that before.

8 Q. And you didn't provide the
9 calculations that you ran in the binomial
10 test to OPERS counsel; is that correct?

11 A. Well, I directed my staff to produce
12 everything. But this is something -- I
13 guess if you don't have it, then you don't
14 have it. We could provide it.

15 Q. You didn't mention the binomial test
16 in your report; is that correct?

17 A. No. It wasn't necessary. It's --
18 like I said, it's a diagnostic. It's a
19 check to see if there's any issues with the
20 report.

21 It's almost like proofreading to see
22 if there's anything that needs to be
23 considered. And nothing needed to be
24 considered. Nothing additional needed to
25 be considered.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. Well, you discussed the binomial
3 test in other expert reports that you've
4 authored, correct?

5 A. Well, usually it's one or the other.
6 Usually I would use the z-test or the
7 binomial. They're conceptually similar;
8 very similar.

9 Q. Have you ever, previously in a case,
10 run both a z-test and a binomial test?

11 A. Again, you're asking me, from
12 recollection, all of my prior reports.

13 I would guess that I did not,
14 because they're so similar that it's not
15 necessary to run them both.

16 But I can imagine that maybe
17 sometime it may have been mentioned both
18 times. But it's usually not necessary, and
19 usually I would advise against it.

20 Q. Why is it -- strike that.

21 You've discussed the Fisher's exact
22 test in prior reports, correct?

23 A. I may have.

24 Q. And in those --

25 A. I mean, usually, it would be in a

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 rebuttal. If it's the kind of issue that a
3 defense expert is concerned with -- and
4 frankly, they should know that they
5 shouldn't be concerned with it, given the
6 degree of significance that these results
7 have affiliated with -- but if it's
8 something that they're concerned about,
9 then in a rebuttal, I might say, all right,
10 if you want to see the Fisher's exact test
11 results and if you can't run them yourself,
12 here they are.

13 It's not usually something I would
14 present in an opening report because it's
15 not hard to infer from the degree of
16 significance of the results that it's not a
17 problem.

18 That what the Fisher's exact test
19 might identify as a problem is simply not a
20 problem in this -- with these -- with these
21 data.

22 Q. Is it your standard practice to run
23 a Fisher's exact test in connection with
24 conducting an FDT z-test?

25 A. Generally, only if there's some

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 doubt; but not, generally, if there's no
3 doubt.

4 Q. Now, what is -- what is the title of
5 the Michael Hartzmark article that you
6 referenced earlier, if you recall?

7 A. I don't know. I don't recall.

8 Q. Is it listed in your report or
9 declaration? Do you know?

10 A. Well, it's not something I relied
11 upon specifically for this report or for
12 the declaration.

13 It's background literature
14 supporting the use of the model.

15 (Witness reviews document.)

16 Let me see.

17 Q. I --

18 A. Yes, it's -- this document -- the
19 declaration doesn't have a reviewed and
20 relied upon list, so...

21 Q. Now, it's your memory that you tried
22 to conduct your FDT z-test in this case
23 consistent with the way that Dr. Hartzmark
24 describes it in his article; is that fair
25 to say?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Well, not exactly. I mean, not
3 exactly following their methodology step by
4 step, but motivated in addressing the
5 issues as in a manner that's consistent
6 with what's in the literature.

7 Q. Now, you mentioned earlier issues of
8 bootstrapping and issues of small samples.

9 Do you recall that?

10 A. You brought it up and I answered
11 your questions, yes.

12 Q. I don't -- I don't believe I brought
13 up bootstrapping. But regardless, no need
14 to quibble.

15 What are issues of bootstrapping?

16 A. Bootstrapping is a way of testing
17 empirically whether the distribution of the
18 data conforms to what you -- what the
19 assumptions of the distribution are in your
20 testing algorithm.

21 Q. And did you do anything in this case
22 to address or analyze issues of
23 bootstrapping?

24 A. Again, what -- I'm not sure. I'm
25 not sure.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 I mean, it's -- I have -- you know,
3 I work with the staff, and we have general
4 procedures to identify whether, you know,
5 to do diagnostics on tests to see if there
6 are any issues that need to be addressed.

7 It's a matter of course that we run
8 diagnostics to see if there are no issues.
9 No issues were brought to my attention. So
10 I'm pretty sure that the general procedures
11 were followed and that it was just not an
12 issue that needed to be addressed.

13 Q. What are issues of small samples?

14 A. Sometimes -- usually the issue with
15 small sample is that the power of the test
16 is low; that the power of the test to
17 reject a null hypothesis when the null
18 hypothesis should be rejected, the
19 probability of rejecting the hypothesis is
20 low. So the test has low power because
21 you're not looking at enough data.

22 It just wasn't a problem here. With
23 looking at all the data in the class period
24 and the nine events in the collective event
25 study, we know that the power of the test

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 was powerful enough because there was a
3 very strong rejection of the null
4 hypothesis, that information doesn't move
5 the stock price.

6 So just to hone in on and give you
7 an answer specifically to your question,
8 small sample issues are that the test may
9 have low power because of the small sample,
10 and you may get a nonrejection of a null
11 hypothesis, not because the -- whether the
12 hypothesis is true or false, but just the
13 test itself is weak because of the small
14 sample. That was not a problem here.

15 Q. In your declaration, you discuss a
16 Brav and Heaton article about how event
17 studies may sometimes have low power; is
18 that correct?

19 A. That's right.

20 Q. And is it fair to say that the
21 concerns raised in that article don't apply
22 to this case because, in your view, the
23 event study and the z-test you conducted
24 here don't exhibit those -- that issue?

25 A. Yes, that's right.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 Q. The low power issue is not an issue
 3 for the Freddie Mac case; fair to say?
 4 A. That's what I concluded from the
 5 data and the statistical results.
 6 Can we take a short break?
 7 MR. FRANK: Sure.
 8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are off
 9 the record. The time is 9:27.

10
 11 (Recess taken from 9:27 a.m.
 12 to 9:40 a.m.)
 13

14 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back
 15 on the record at 9:40.

16
 17 BY MR. FRANK:

18 Q. Dr. Feinstein, is a Fisher's exact
 19 test an event study?

20 A. No.

21 Q. Is a binomial test an event study?

22 A. No.

23 Q. And --

24 A. It's a component of one version of
 25 the collective event study. But by itself,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 it's not an event study.

3 Q. Is an Ansari-Bradley test an event
 4 study?

5 A. Again, it's a component of a variant
 6 of an event study, but in itself, it's not
 7 an event study.

8 Q. Is an F-test an event study?

9 A. Same answer.

10 Q. And for the binomial test, that's
 11 not itself an event study, it's a component
 12 of a variant of an event study; is that
 13 correct?

14 A. Exactly right.

15 MR. FRANK: Let's mark the
 16 report.

17
 18 (Exhibit No. 96 marked for
 19 identification.)
 20

21 BY MR. FRANK:

22 Q. Dr. Feinstein, I've put before you a
 23 document that's been marked as Exhibit 96.

24 What is Exhibit 96?

25 A. This is the report on market

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 efficiency that I submitted in this matter.
 3 It's a report on market efficiency, but it
 4 also includes a section on damages model.

5 Q. This is your report in this case,
 6 right?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And all of your opinions in this
 9 case are set forth in this report; is that
 10 fair to say?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. You didn't leave any opinions that
 13 you have about market efficiency in this
 14 case out of the report, right?

15 A. Correct.

16 Q. And you didn't leave any opinions
 17 you have about how to construct a damages
 18 model out of this report; is that right?

19 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.

20 A. Correct. Well, I hesitated for a
 21 moment because some of what we discussed
 22 this morning are opinions that I have that
 23 pertain to this case and are not in the
 24 report, things like that the results are
 25 robust enough such that certain diagnostics

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 can easily be inferred from the results.

3 I mean, that's an opinion. It's
 4 not -- it's what's explicated in the
 5 report, but it is an opinion I have and it
 6 relates to this case.

7 But the only reason I expressed it
 8 is because you asked questions about it.

9 BY MR. FRANK:

10 Q. Well, there's no -- if you were to
 11 testify in this case at trial about your
 12 opinions in this case, I would know in
 13 advance what your opinions are because
 14 they're set forth in this report, right?

15 A. Right. But as today you asked
 16 questions related to the report, related to
 17 the case that are not in the report, and I
 18 answered them.

19 So to the extent that that could
 20 happen, the -- to the extent that it
 21 happened today, I imagine it could happen
 22 again.

23 Q. So it's fair to say that --

24 MR. MARKOVITS: Can I object.
 25 Can I just interrupt. I'm sorry to

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 interrupt.

3 MR. FRANK: Sure.

4 MR. MARKOVITS: I would like
5 to object with regard to the testifying at
6 trial, because the opinion he gives with
7 regard to damages is with regard to the
8 ability to determine damages on a
9 class-wide basis.

10 Were he to testify at trial, he
11 would have conducted a damage analysis by
12 that time, and he would be testifying in
13 that regard, not with regard to this
14 opinion.

15 BY MR. FRANK:

16 Q. Is it fair to say that you have
17 opinions about market efficiency -- about
18 the market efficiency of Freddie Mac's
19 stock that are not in this report?

20 A. As of this juncture right now, I do
21 not have opinions about the efficiency of
22 the market of Freddie Mac stock that are
23 not in this report.

24 All the opinions I have about
25 Freddie Mac common stock market efficiency

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 as of right now are in this report.

3 Q. Now, we've discussed that you
4 performed two tests in connection with
5 assessing the fifth factor of the Cammer
6 case, right?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. Okay. Now, which test did you
9 perform first?

10 A. Oh, the single -- the single-event
11 event study.

12 And by that, I mean that it's an
13 event study focused on an event. In this
14 case, there's a single event.

15 Q. And now, prior to performing the
16 single-event event study, you reviewed
17 Dr. Hallman's report dated August 16, 2012,
18 correct?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. And to the best of your
21 recollection, you reviewed that report
22 when?

23 A. Sometime within the month or two
24 before December 16, 2016.

25 Q. Prior to performing the single-event

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 event study, you reviewed Dr. Bajaj's
3 report dated December 14, 2012, correct?

4 A. That's right.

5 Q. That was approximately within the
6 month or two before December 16 of 2016,
7 right?

8 A. (Witness reviews document.)

9 Yes.

10 Q. Now, you were aware that Dr. Hallman
11 conducted an event study also, correct?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. You were aware that Dr. Hallman
14 conducted an event study based on the
15 testing of dates that Freddie Mac released
16 earnings results, right?

17 A. That's right.

18 Q. That's a common way to conduct an
19 event study, isn't it?

20 A. Not always. Sometimes it's
21 well-motivated and sometimes it isn't.

22 Q. Well, putting aside the motivations,
23 is it --

24 A. I mean -- what I mean is sometimes
25 it's supportable as the rule to how to

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 select the events for single-event event
3 studies, and sometimes it's not.

4 Q. Dr. Feinstein, you have -- let's
5 back up for a second.

6 There's a couple of phases
7 associated with conducting an event study,
8 correct?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Or steps, so to speak, right?

11 A. Right.

12 Q. What's the first step?

13 A. Well, I mean, certain steps can be
14 done in various orders. But initially, you
15 gather the data and you run a market model
16 to assess what the residual returns are,
17 which is what are the returns after
18 controlling for market and sector effect.

19 Actually, my first step is I read
20 the news articles and the analyst reports
21 to get a sense of what the company is, and
22 what the company's about, and what kind of
23 information is -- or what kind of events
24 and news occurred over the life of the --
25 in the life of the company over the period

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
of time at issue.

That's my first step.

But then construction of the
regression model, and then selection of
events.

Q. Now, before you construct the
regression model or select events, you do
some reading; is that correct?

A. That's right.

Q. And among other things, you just
testified that you read analyst reports and
newspaper articles; is that right?

A. That's right.

Q. And all of the analyst reports and
newspaper articles that you read are
identified in your report; is that
correct?

A. Yes. Right.

Q. Now, you read other things in
addition to analyst reports and newspaper
articles, right?

A. That's right.

Q. For example, you read the operative
complaint in this matter, which I believe

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
is the third amended complaint; is that
right?

A. Yes.

Q. You read that before you took any
other steps in connection with your event
study, right?

A. That's right.

Q. What else in addition to the
complaint, analyst reports, newspaper
articles, the reports of Dr. Bajaj and
Dr. Hallman did you read before doing
anything else in connection with your event
study?

A. Company press releases and
conference call transcripts.

Q. Those are all listed in your report
as well?

A. Right.

Q. Anything else that you reviewed?

A. I think that's it.

Q. The next step is that you construct
a regression model; is that right?

A. Actually -- actually, no.

The next step is selection of events

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
to determine what events ought to be
tested, what events in the life of the
company over the course of the analysis
period would be good candidates for an
event study, based on the news and based on
valuation principles.

Q. Dr. Hallman, when he conducted an
event study, he selected six dates; is that
right?

A. Can I see the Hallman report? I
thought it was -- no, that sounds about
right. Right.

Q. You recall that he selected dates
based on the fact that those were dates on
which Freddie Mac released earnings
results, right?

A. Right.

Q. And in the past, you have selected
dates based on that same criteria, the
announcement of earnings results,
correct?

A. Yes and no. Let me be clear about
this.

For a collective event study, it's

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
often a good selection criterion to take
all event studies and to analyze the group
collectively because, generally, earnings
announcement dates have a greater flow of
information than nonearnings announcement
dates.

So I have frequently used whether or
not a date is an earnings announcement date
as the criterion for forming a bucket of
events which are the high information flow
events against which to compare all other
events.

The other times that I would use
earnings announcement -- so that would
be -- that's when I would use the earnings
announcement dates without an in-depth
analysis of the news content on earnings
announcement dates.

The other times I would use earnings
announcement dates is I would read earnings
announcement date news report, the press
report, the news report, analyst
commentary, to see if, in fact, it was
indisputably a date on which very positive

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 or very negative news that arrived to the
3 marketplace in a manner that reasonably
4 would elicit a statistically significant
5 stock price return, making it, therefore, a
6 good candidate for a single-event event
7 study.

8 So I wouldn't select events the way
9 that Dr. Hallman did, which is to pick all
10 earnings announcement dates without any eye
11 towards what information came out on those
12 dates for use in a single-event event
13 study.

14 By single-event event study, I mean
15 an event study focused each time it's run
16 on a single event.

17 Q. Well, let me break that down a
18 little bit, in part because I think you
19 actually misspoke, and I want your
20 testimony to be what you actually believe.

21 You said, for a collective event
22 study, it's often a good selection criteria
23 to take all event studies and to analyze
24 the group collectively because -- and then
25 you went on.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. I meant earnings announcements. To
3 take all earnings announcements and use all
4 earnings announcements as the group of high
5 information flow events.

6 And if you do that, you don't need
7 to examine each earnings announcement to
8 determine whether there was unconfounded,
9 highly material, highly impactful
10 information that came out on each of those
11 days.

12 You would just -- you select them
13 and keep them isolated in a group because
14 you know that, in general, earnings
15 announcement dates have -- on average, have
16 a higher information flow than nonearnings
17 announcement dates.

18 So yes, you're right, I misspoke. I
19 meant earnings announcements.

20 But that's not what Dr. Hallman did,
21 and that's not what I did either.

22 Q. What do you mean by "dates with
23 higher information flow"?

24 A. Well, the literature says that
25 earnings announcement dates are dates in

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 which the company speaks to the
3 marketplace.

4 So compared to a more typical day,
5 it's day in which more information is going
6 to be arriving to the marketplace -- more
7 information about the company is likely to
8 be arriving to the marketplace about the
9 company.

10 And if the dynamics of the stock
11 price on those high information flow dates
12 is different from the dynamics on more
13 typical low information flow dates, that
14 proves that information matters, which is
15 informational efficiency, which is what the
16 courts care about in cases like this.

17 Q. Now, at some point in time, did you
18 determine that you wanted to do an event
19 study based on a single date?

20 A. Well, I set out to do what we call
21 single-event event studies. I looked for
22 ideal candidates to use or appropriate
23 candidate events to use for the traditional
24 event study.

25 And because of the nature of this

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 case, I found one such event.

3 Q. When did you decide to do a
4 single-event event study?

5 A. When I took the case.

6 Q. Now --

7 A. It's the -- the traditional event
8 study is an important component of a market
9 efficiency analysis.

10 Q. What other cases -- strike that.

11 In what other cases have you
12 conducted a single-event event study?

13 A. I mean, there has to be good reason
14 not to, but in most other cases I have.

15 In Petrobras, I didn't. And I
16 explained in the Petrobras case why I
17 didn't and used a collective test instead.

18 But when I can, I do it. And it's
19 not -- what I mean by when I can is, I
20 don't get to choose the history of the
21 company. I don't get to choose what
22 announcements the company made. I have to
23 deal with the history of the company as it
24 is.

25 So if the history of the company and

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the nature of its events make it possible
3 and appropriate to do a single -- you know,
4 either one or a series of single-event
5 event studies, I'll run them.

6 Q. Did you do a single-event event
7 study in the CVS Caremark case?

8 A. Can I see the report, please?

9 Q. You don't remember offhand?

10 A. Correct.

11 Q. Do you know whether or not you did a
12 single-event event study in the JP Morgan
13 case?

14 A. I see that you have the reports
15 there. If you show me, I can answer the
16 question definitely.

17 Q. Well, I'll be honest. I'm not
18 trying to play games. We may mark these.
19 I'm hoping -- I'd love to do them faster
20 than slower, because I know you prefer this
21 whole process to go faster than slower.

22 So if you don't remember, you can
23 say that you don't remember. It's okay.
24 We may get to them.

25 A. Well, I know that in Petrobras, I

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 ran exclusively the collective event test,
3 which is why the judge focused on that.

4 And in the vast majority, if not all
5 other cases, I have run the traditional
6 event study focused on individual events.

7 Q. So is it your view that you, in the
8 vast majority of cases, have run
9 single-event event studies?

10 A. Yes, and perhaps also the collective
11 test.

12 Q. And when you -- what do you mean
13 when you say "single-event event study"?

14 A. The traditional event study where I
15 focus -- each time the methodology is run,
16 it's focusing on the statistical
17 significance of a -- the stock return that
18 occurred in response or that occurred at
19 the -- on the day of a single event.

20 Q. Did Dr. Hallman run a single-event
21 event study?

22 A. Yes, he did. He ran a series of
23 them.

24 Q. I see. He ran a -- so he tested six
25 dates, correct?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Right.

3 Q. And you called those single-event
4 event studies because he ran a series of
5 six single-event event studies; is that
6 correct?

7 A. That's right.

8 Q. Okay. All right. So let's just get
9 on the same page.

10 You, in this case, for your event
11 study as opposed to your z-test, you didn't
12 run a series of single-event event studies,
13 correct?

14 A. Oh, I ran one.

15 Q. You ran one?

16 A. That's right, because I found one
17 appropriate event candidate.

18 Q. And in how many other cases have you
19 run an event study based solely on one date
20 without testing other dates?

21 A. Well, in this one, I did test other
22 dates. I tested the other dates by also
23 running the collective event study.

24 Q. Well, let's -- I don't want to --

25 A. So you said "other," and that's --

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. Right.

3 A. -- an improper choice of words,
4 because I didn't do that in this case.
5 I --

6 Q. Let's just be clear.

7 You ran a z-test that was predicated
8 on nine dates, right?

9 A. That examined information flow dates
10 versus noninformation flow dates, and the
11 information flow dates comprised nine
12 dates.

13 Q. Let's put the z-test aside.

14 A. Okay.

15 Q. Let's talk about the event study
16 that you ran.

17 A. Let's call that the traditional
18 event study.

19 Q. Well, I'm not sure it's a
20 traditional event study. So why don't we
21 call it the November 20 event study.

22 Is that acceptable?

23 A. Sure.

24 Q. Because you ran that event study on
25 the date November 20, 2007?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Right.
3 Q. Fair enough?
4 A. Right.
5 Q. So the November 20 event study, that
6 was an event study that was run on only one
7 date, right?
8 A. Well, traditional event studies
9 always run on one date. You might run a
10 series of traditional event studies, but
11 each time it will be on one date.
12 Q. In other cases, you have run a
13 series of event studies; is that correct?
14 A. If the history of the company is
15 such that there are more appropriate --
16 there are additional appropriate
17 candidates, then I use all appropriate
18 candidates.
19 In this case, I found one
20 appropriate candidate.
21 So in Petrobras, there were,
22 essentially, zero for the traditional event
23 study. So I ran zero single-event event
24 studies there.
25 And in Groupon, I think there may

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 But if there's only one appropriate
3 date to test, that's dictated by the
4 history of the company, not by my choices.
5 Q. How do you determine what is an
6 appropriate date to test?
7 A. Well, I have a section in the report
8 about that.
9 Let me draw your attention to it.
10 (Witness reviews document.)
11 Paragraph 115. Well...
12 I look for dates that, based on the
13 nature of the news and based on evaluation
14 principles, there was news that transpired
15 that reasonably was of such magnitude, such
16 importance, arriving in an unconflicted or
17 unconfounded manner such that the arrival
18 of that news would reasonably elicit a
19 statistically significant stock price
20 reaction.
21 Only because I exantide determined
22 that it would reasonably elicit a
23 statistically significant stock price
24 reaction does it then make sense to test if
25 it did elicit a statistically significant

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 have been three over the course of the
3 class period.
4 In this one, I found one.
5 Q. In some cases, there's zero
6 appropriate dates to test, in your view,
7 right?
8 A. For a traditional event study, yes.
9 Q. In other cases, there are multiple
10 dates to test; is that correct?
11 A. That's right.
12 Q. And in other cases, you have tested
13 multiple dates, correct?
14 A. Yes.
15 Q. In this case, you tested only one
16 date for your November 20 event study,
17 correct?
18 A. That's right.
19 Q. Have you ever, in any other case,
20 run an event study that tested only a
21 single date?
22 A. Well, like I said, Petrobras, it was
23 zero.
24 I don't recall. I think it's not
25 likely, but I don't recall for sure.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 reaction, because if, based on the news or
3 evaluation principles, you would expect the
4 stock price not to move, then observing it
5 later not to move doesn't either prove or
6 disprove market efficiency.
7 What you would need to assess market
8 efficiency is an event that should move the
9 market, and then you observe to see whether
10 it did or did not move the market.
11 That's how you test market
12 efficiency.
13 So the selection criterion -- the
14 selection criteria are to look for events
15 that -- where the news is important and
16 arrived in a manner that was somewhat, you
17 know, not mixed, somewhat unconflicted and
18 unconfounded, such that, according to
19 valuation principles, it should move the
20 market a large amount over the threshold
21 for statistical significance.
22 Q. In other cases, you've selected
23 earnings dates as appropriate dates to test
24 in your event study, correct?
25 A. If and only if the news on the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
earnings date fit those criteria that I just explained.

Q. Now, in this case, did you seek to determine whether there was more than one date that might be appropriate to test?

A. I did.

Q. And you ultimately concluded that there was -- that in the 330-day class period, there was not a single other date that was appropriate to test?

A. That was my conclusion. I mean, to test in the traditional event study manner.

There were lots of dates, as I did ultimately examine, that could be tested in the collective manner.

Q. Now, how is the criterion for choosing dates in what you call the traditional event study different from the criteria for choosing dates in the FDT z-test?

A. So for the traditional event study, you've got to do an in-depth news analysis on the event itself to determine what news came out and whether that news arrived in a

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
straightforward, unconfounded, unconflicted manner or whether it was mixed, and whether the news was of such importance relative, you know, on the basis of evaluation principles that it should move the market.

For the FDT test, all you need is a -- it's a more objective selection -- set of selection criteria. You need a rule, an objective rule that's replicable that identifies dates on which there was substantially higher news flow of any kind without an eye towards whether each individual date -- whether the news on each individual date itself was enough to move the market price an amount above the threshold for statistical significance.

The rule for the FDT test is a rule that -- you pick a rule that's objective and replicable that identifies higher news flow days.

Q. Is it fair to say that your selection of dates for the November 20 event study was not objective and replicable?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
A. I think it was. I think it's unfair to say it was not objective and replicable. I think no reasonable person would look at the news that came out on November 20 and say that that wasn't a red-letter date in the life of this company, on the basis of evaluation principles and on the basis of the news that came out, regardless of whatever other events, such as a lawsuit or a complaint or other people's reports, came out.

I think anybody coming into this -- studying this company, studying this case, regardless of what they did or did not read, would agree that November 20 was an appropriate date for an event study because it was momentous news that, according to evaluation principles, should have moved the stock market -- the stock -- the market for that company's stock.

Q. What about the other 329 days in the class period?

Was your decision not to select any of those days objective and replicable?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
A. Absolutely. I'm waiting to see what your experts come up with. If they say other dates should have been tested, I'll evaluate that. If I think they're right, I'll take that into account.

But I don't think they'll find other dates that should have been tested.

Q. Well --

A. The nature of this company -- the nature of Freddie Mac, the nature of the period in which we're talking about was somewhat unique and caused it to not have dates that -- event dates that were such that would be ideal for a market efficiency event study.

It did have dates that were ideal for a collective event study, but I'm eager to see what they come up with so that I can evaluate whether they're right or wrong. I think they'll be wrong if they think there are other dates besides what I found.

Q. What is it about the nature of Freddie Mac that was unique that caused it to not to have event dates that were ideal

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 for a market efficiency event study?

3 A. People saw it as a bastion of safety
4 in a turbulent market.

5 Over this period of time, the
6 housing market was increasingly risky.
7 Other companies were -- they were suffering
8 as a result of that riskiness and that
9 turbulence in the marketplace. And people
10 saw the government-sponsored enterprises as
11 being more secure, safer, a bastion of
12 safety.

13 So, in fact, like the riskier the
14 rest of the market got, the safer by
15 comparison Freddie Mac looked.

16 That's essentially it.

17 It was a fortress is the way it was
18 perceived, it's a fortress is the way the
19 company portrayed itself.

20 Just read the complaint, and I did
21 and I know you did, too, but
22 cross-reference it with the primary
23 sources. Over and over again you have the
24 executives of the company saying that they
25 weren't facing the same kind of risks that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 other companies were facing and that they
3 had adequate analysis to analyze laws
4 and -- loans and detect fraud, and that
5 they had adequate capital.

6 It's on the marketplace. And that's
7 why it made the company much more stable
8 than other companies at that time.

9 Q. So is it fair to say that in your
10 decision not to test dates other than
11 November 20, 2007 in what you call your
12 traditional event study, you were relying
13 in part upon the allegations in the
14 complaint?

15 A. No. That's -- that misinterprets
16 what I just said.

17 I said that you can -- one easy
18 place to consolidate the quotes that I'm
19 referring to would be to look at the
20 complaint. But what I also said was that I
21 cross-referenced those against the primary
22 sources.

23 I read the conference call
24 transcripts. I saw what the executives of
25 this company were telling the public. And

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 that's what I mean.

3 I mean, if you want, you know, I
4 could have said why don't we just go back
5 and read the conference call transcripts,
6 but relevant excerpts are in the complaint.

7 So it's not the fact that there's an
8 allegation of securities fraud that matters
9 here. I'm just talking about how the
10 company portrayed itself.

11 Q. And you think that any other
12 economist who was faced with the task of
13 having to conduct what you call a
14 traditional event study would have excluded
15 every date from the class period other than
16 November 20, 2007; is that fair to say?

17 A. I -- well, I don't know what other
18 economists are going to do. That's why I
19 said I'm eager to see what your economists
20 do.

21 But I think that if they arrive at a
22 decision that differs from mine, that they
23 would be wrong.

24 And I'll tell you why I believe
25 that. I did go through every single day in

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the life of this company over the course of
3 the class period. I read the news that
4 came out on those days. I read the analyst
5 reports that reported on the news that came
6 out on those days.

7 And there's -- there were times when
8 there was big announcements, but they would
9 be confounded or conflicted.

10 If you look at the analyst reports
11 that came out after each of the earnings
12 announcements, except for the last one,
13 they all say mixed results. They all say,
14 there's some good news and there's some bad
15 news, or the company posted a loss but the
16 loss was expected.

17 So, the analysis I did -- I went
18 through every single day. I went through
19 the news on every single day, and I did not
20 find, except for the last day of the class
21 period, a good candidate for a single-event
22 event study.

23 Q. Well, you reviewed Dr. Hallman's
24 report, correct?

25 A. I did.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. Who's Dr. Hallman?
3 A. He is a -- I could read his
4 credentials out of his report if you would
5 like, but he serves as an expert in this
6 case.
7 Q. And Dr. Hallman chose to examine six
8 dates for his event study, correct?
9 A. Right.
10 Q. And you believe, as you sit here
11 today, that that was a mistake; is that
12 fair to say?
13 A. Well, he chose a different approach.
14 What his approach was, is to use all
15 event -- all earnings announcements, and
16 then after observing that four of the six
17 were not significant, seek to explain why
18 they ought to have not been significant.
19 That's a legitimate approach in some
20 context. I just don't believe it's the
21 best approach or the best approach to use
22 in this case.
23 I think what would have been better
24 is to select -- to read the news first
25 before running the event study and

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 determine whether it was an appropriate
3 candidate to even test.
4 And for those first four, and
5 arguably the fifth, of the earnings
6 announcements, I saw, and I believe other
7 economists would see as well, that the news
8 was mixed or expected such that a
9 statistically significant reaction was not
10 to be expected.
11 Q. And is it fair to say that you
12 exercised your judgment in determining
13 whether or not the news was mixed?
14 A. It's not just judgment. If you look
15 at the analyst reports, the word "mixed" is
16 right in them.
17 Q. For every one of the dates you
18 rejected?
19 A. No. For the analyst reports on the
20 earnings announcement dates.
21 Q. But you excluded 329 dates from your
22 event study, correct?
23 A. Right. Some of those had no
24 relevant or no strongly material news.
25 Most of them had no strongly material

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 news.
3 Q. Some of them did have material news;
4 is that fair to say?
5 A. But not of the kind that you would
6 expect necessarily would have -- exantide
7 would have statistically significant impact
8 on the stock price.
9 I mean, it would have impact on the
10 stock price, and you would detect it in a
11 collective event study. But individually,
12 because of high threshold for significance,
13 the kind of news that came out typically on
14 each day of the class period was not the
15 kind of news that would reasonably cause
16 one to expect a statistically significant
17 stock price response.
18 So therefore, testing it is not
19 informative, because if it's not supposed
20 to -- if it wouldn't reasonably have a
21 significant impact and then it doesn't,
22 that nonsignificance doesn't tell you that
23 the market's inefficient. It just confirms
24 your prior assessment that the news wasn't
25 that extreme.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. From your perspective and your
3 opinion, there was only one appropriate
4 date to test in what you call the more
5 traditional event study?
6 A. There was one most appropriate date,
7 and the methodology that I chose, which I
8 believe is the best methodology for this
9 case, identified one such event.
10 Q. Were there other appropriate dates?
11 A. For a single-event event study? No.
12 Q. And in your view, reasonable minds
13 cannot differ on that matter?
14 A. No, I think they can. I think
15 reasonable -- that's why we have
16 litigation, I guess.
17 So I'm eager to see what events your
18 experts believe should have been included,
19 but I believe that when they present those
20 dates and we analyze them, we'll see that
21 they were -- that the market -- based on
22 what I now know about the market, having
23 run my entire analysis, we'll see that
24 Freddie Mac's stock reacted appropriately.
25 I'm eager to see those dates that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 they either reasonably or unreasonably may
3 propose as being reasonable candidates for
4 testing.

5 I didn't find any, and I believe
6 there aren't any.

7 MR. FRANK: Just for purposes
8 of the record, I just want it to be
9 perfectly clear that my motions to strike
10 are reserved.

11 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.
12 BY MR. FRANK:

13 Q. Now, upon reviewing Dr. Hallman's
14 report, you recognize that he found that
15 only two dates yielded statistically
16 significant results, correct?

17 A. That's right. Two of the six he
18 tested.

19 Q. Two of the section he tested.

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And one of those dates that yielded
22 statistically significant results,
23 according to Dr. Hallman, was November 20
24 of 2007, correct?

25 A. Right.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. Now, Dr. Bajaj criticized
3 Dr. Hallman's analysis, generally; is that
4 right?

5 A. Yeah, that was his job, as he saw
6 it.

7 Q. And he identified a number of flaws,
8 in his opinion, with Dr. Hallman's
9 analysis, correct?

10 A. That's my understanding.

11 Q. And he concluded that if you
12 corrected Dr. Hallman's analysis, that only
13 one date would have yielded statistically
14 significant results, correct?

15 A. That -- that's my recollection, yes.

16 Q. He believed that that date was also
17 November 20, 2007, correct?

18 A. Right.

19 Q. So you knew before you constructed
20 your single-event event study that both
21 Dr. Hallman and Dr. Bajaj had concluded
22 that November 20, 2007 was a date that,
23 upon testing, yielded statistically
24 significant price movement, correct?

25 A. Well, I mean, the record is what it

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 is. The history of the company is what it
3 is.

4 We can't -- it's not like a
5 laboratory, a scientific laboratory, where
6 we can change the facts and see what the --
7 if the results change.

8 But yes, I did know, and because I
9 did know, I was very careful to make sure
10 that I could explain that the nature of the
11 news that transpired that day was such so
12 that under the objective selection
13 criterion -- under the objective selective
14 criteria, that date would be selected
15 regardless of whether someone knew or did
16 not know what the stock price reaction was
17 that day.

18 Q. Well, what was the news that
19 transpired that day?

20 A. The company posted a \$2 billion
21 loss. The company said that they would
22 likely have to cut their dividend. The
23 company said that they would -- they had to
24 investigate strategic alternatives for
25 capital infusion. The company disclosed

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 that their exposure to nontraditional
3 higher-risk loans was substantially greater
4 than what the market previously knew.

5 Q. In what -- you just testified that
6 the company disclosed that their exposure
7 to nontraditional higher-risk loans was
8 substantially greater than what the market
9 previously knew.

10 Did I get that right?

11 A. Exactly right.

12 Q. And was that disclosed in the
13 company's press release issued that day, or
14 was it disclosed in its supplement to its
15 information statement? Do you know?

16 A. I recall reading it in the
17 conference call transcript.

18 Q. Your recollection is it was in a
19 conference call transcript?

20 A. Well, actually, I recall in the
21 conference call transcript one analyst
22 commented on it, mentioned a 29 percent
23 exposure. No, I don't recall which
24 document the company released that day has
25 the information. I do recall it was on

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Page 4 of one of those two documents, but I
3 don't recall which document it was.

4 Q. When you say "one of those two
5 documents," what are the two documents
6 you're referring to?

7 A. The ones -- the one you just
8 mentioned. The press release and then
9 there's the supplement. I don't recall
10 which document. But it was disclosed that
11 day.

12 Q. Now, Dr. Bajaj also tested a total
13 of 28 days prior to and during the class
14 period, right?

15 A. My -- the scope of my engagement was
16 not to respond to Dr. Bajaj's report.

17 I read his report. I considered it
18 to the extent that it informed what I
19 thought would be proper methodology for my
20 analysis.

21 But I didn't seek to rebut him. So
22 I -- I don't recall --

23 Q. Well, I didn't ask you anything
24 about the purpose of your reviewing
25 Dr. Bajaj's report.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 I just asked you whether he
3 tested 28 dates, and the answer to that has
4 got to be either yes, no, I don't know.

5 So, if you don't remember, it's
6 really okay. It's just going to lengthen
7 the day if we don't answer the questions.

8 A. It's the latter.

9 Q. So it's the latter being you don't
10 recall?

11 A. Right.

12 Q. Okay, that's fine.

13 Now, plaintiffs chose the class
14 period in this case, correct?

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. And what is your understanding of
17 the last day in the class period? What day
18 is that?

19 A. November 20, 2017.

20 Q. 2007, I think you mean?

21 A. 2007, right. 2007.

22 Q. We're not there yet.

23 So -- now, let me turn your
24 attention back to your report.

25 In Paragraph 40 -- in Paragraph 40,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 you write, "An efficient market, as defined
3 by Cammer, Basic, Amgen, Halliburton II,
4 Bromberg and Lowenfels, and Fama, is a
5 market in which available information is
6 rapidly incorporated into the price of a
7 security such that the trading price
8 reflects all available information."

9 Do you see that?

10 A. I do.

11 Q. Where available information is only
12 sometimes rapidly incorporated into the
13 price of a security, is that an efficient
14 market?

15 A. Well, the other times the market is
16 either disregarding material information or
17 there's an impediment to trading or an
18 impediment to the information flow, then
19 that would be inefficiency.

20 Q. And if available information is only
21 rarely rapidly incorporated into the price
22 of a security, that's not an efficient
23 market either, correct?

24 A. Well, if you have some reason to
25 believe that it's -- yes, yes, I would say

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 yes.

3 If it's only rarely incorporated,
4 that would not be efficient.

5 Q. For a market to be efficient, it
6 needs to be rapidly incorporating available
7 information all the time, right?

8 A. Right.

9 Q. Now, what are Form S-3 eligibility
10 requirements?

11 A. Well, those are for publicly traded
12 companies. It's an expedited way to
13 register secondary issues of stock that are
14 available to companies that satisfy certain
15 criteria.

16 Q. And being eligible to file a
17 Form S-3 is one of the factors that was set
18 forth in the Cammer test, right?

19 A. That's right.

20 Q. And --

21 A. Well, you call it a Cammer test. I
22 wouldn't call it a Cammer test. It's not a
23 set of necessary conditions that a stock or
24 company have to -- has to satisfy in order
25 to be deemed efficient.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 It's -- they're factors that are
3 considered in the aggregate to determine
4 whether it's more likely than not that the
5 stock trades in an efficient market.
6 Q. Fair enough. I did not mean to
7 misspeak. That's fair.
8 Being eligible to file a Form S-3 is
9 one of the factors that was set forth in
10 the Cammer decision?
11 A. Yes.
12 Q. And at the time that the Cammer
13 decision issued, one of the criteria for
14 being eligible to file a Form S-3 was that
15 over the preceding 36 months, the company
16 was regularly filing its Form 10-Ks and
17 10-Qs with the SEC; is that correct?
18 A. That's right.
19 Q. Now, at the time -- and that has
20 changed, I take it?
21 A. Yes.
22 Q. It's now a twelve-month look-back
23 period; is that right?
24 A. That's right.
25 Q. Now, during the class period in this

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 case, Freddie Mac wasn't an SEC registrant,
3 correct?
4 A. That's right.
5 Q. And so just as a matter of fact, it
6 wasn't eligible to file Form S-3s, putting
7 aside the Form S-3 eligibility criteria,
8 correct?
9 A. Right. It was an exceptional
10 company and as a result of that unique
11 nature, it wasn't eligible.
12 Q. Now, instead of filing Forms 10-K
13 and Forms 10-Q, Freddie Mac posted on its
14 website other forms, right? Is that
15 correct?
16 A. That's right. Right.
17 Q. Do you remember what those are
18 called?
19 A. Yes. They filed an annual report
20 and information supplements.
21 Q. And do you recall that its annual
22 report was sometimes called -- was called
23 an information statement?
24 A. Yes.
25 Q. And when it supplemented its annual

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 reports, it called those supplements to
3 information statements?
4 A. Yes.
5 Q. Now, when do companies typically
6 file annual reports with the SEC?
7 A. There's a schedule. They have a
8 certain number of days following the
9 closing of the quarter.
10 Q. And when it comes to annual reports,
11 they typically file within, is it fair to
12 say, two months or so of the close of the
13 fiscal year?
14 A. Right.
15 Q. And quarterly reports, somewhere
16 around 45 days within the close of the
17 quarter; is that right?
18 A. Or so, yes.
19 Q. Now, in connection with your work on
20 this case, did you take a look at Freddie
21 Mac's information statements and
22 information statement supplements for the
23 36-month period preceding the class
24 period?
25 A. I did.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. And do you know how long after the
3 close of Freddie Mac's fiscal year in
4 2003 --
5 A. 2003?
6 Q. Yes. So let's back up. So 36
7 months before August 1 of 2006 takes us to
8 August 1 of 2003, correct?
9 A. Right.
10 Q. So, in the year 2000, Freddie Mac
11 would have been posting its 2002
12 information statement, right?
13 A. I'll take your word for it. Sure.
14 Q. Well, we can all agree that 2002
15 doesn't end until December 31 of 2002,
16 right?
17 A. Right.
18 Q. So it was filing its annual
19 statement sometime in the year 2003,
20 right?
21 A. Yes. Right.
22 Q. Do you know how promptly Freddie Mac
23 filed that information statement?
24 A. No.
25 Q. How about for 2003 or '04 of '05?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Do you know how promptly it filed its information statement?

A. No, I did observe -- I mean, I don't know specifically, but I did observe that it took longer than publicly traded companies that are required by the SEC to file these reports. It typically and routinely took much longer.

Q. Did you notice that when it comes to supplements to information statements that Freddie Mac wasn't posting them quarterly?

A. Correct.

Q. It was posting them less frequently?

A. I'd have to check that. But my recollection is that it was longer and less regular than for typical SEC registrants.

Q. Why is Form S-3 eligibility relevant to the consideration of whether a security trades in an efficient market?

A. I have that written on Page 22, at least what the court considered, Page 22, Paragraph 79 of my report.

I wrote: "Cammer court noted that

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

S-3 registration eligibility is indicative of market efficiency, because the filing requirement ensures that financial data are available to market participants, and the public flow requirement indicates that many market participants would have examined the information."

Then the quotes from the Cammer court's decision, if you look at the last one, to speeds things up, "It is the number of shares traded and value of shares outstanding that involve the facts which imply efficiency."

So that's why. It's a size requirement, that means that it's a big enough company that people would be paying attention to it. People were certainly paying attention to Freddie Mac.

Q. It's also a requirement, isn't it, that the company is regularly sharing its information in compliance with SEC quarterly and annual filing requirements, correct?

A. Right. And what's on Page 22 --

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

I'll read the rest of it, since you asked.

Q. I'm sorry. I don't think I asked you to read from your report.

A. No, you -- you -- your question was, is it not the case that the filing requirement is also important?

So because you asked that, I'll read the part that I skipped.

"Proposed Form S-3 recognizes the applicability of the efficient market theory to the registration statement framework with respect to those registrants which usually provide high-quality corporate reports, including exchange document reports and whose corporate information is broadly disseminated, because such companies are widely followed by professional analysts and investors in the marketplace."

Well, regardless of whether Freddie Mac took 45 days or two and a half months, no one can dispute that Freddie Mac was widely followed by professional analysts and investors in the marketplace.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

So that's why I did not consider the longer period of time to be relevant to the determination of market efficiency or the lack thereof.

Q. So --

A. It also says, "Because of the foregoing observations made by the SEC, the existence of Form S-3 status is an important factor, weighing in favor of a finding that a market is efficient."

And then the next two pieces from the Cammer decision focused on the size of the company, the public flow and the size of the company as being the relevant portion of the requirements, not the speed at which it produces its reports.

Q. Well, let's put aside speed. Let's talk about regularity.

Do you think that the fact that Freddie Mac wasn't providing regular quarterly reports during the period preceding the class period is relevant to whether or not analysts or investors had as much available information about the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 company as compared to companies that were
3 complying with their SEC filing
4 obligations?

5 A. That's exactly -- no, they did not
6 have as much information during some
7 periods of time as other companies. And
8 efficiency means that the stock price
9 reacts and incorporates the information
10 that's available. It doesn't say that --
11 only if we're talking about the strong form
12 efficient market hypothesis, and that's not
13 what we're talking about here. But for the
14 semi-strong form efficient market
15 hypothesis, the question is, is the market
16 incorporating the information that is made
17 available.

18 The fact that some information may
19 not be made available doesn't mean it's
20 going to be inefficient with respect to
21 information that is made available.

22 Q. Now, what is the null hypothesis?

23 A. Of which test?

24 Q. Well, what does the expression "null
25 hypothesis" mean?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Oh. Well, in statistics, most --
3 the way you prove things in statistics is
4 by assuming the opposite of a proposition
5 and then showing that reality doesn't
6 conform to the implications of that
7 opposite proposition.

8 So the opposite proposition is the
9 null hypothesis.

10 You state something like, the market
11 is not efficient, the market ignores
12 information, and then you do a test to see
13 if the reality is consistent with the
14 market ignoring information.

15 And if the reality is not consistent
16 with the market ignoring information, you
17 could reject that null hypothesis that the
18 market is inefficient.

19 Q. Now, then, applying the null
20 hypothesis to your two tests, what is the
21 null -- strike that -- what was the null
22 hypothesis for your single-event event
23 study test?

24 A. That the stock price movement that
25 day was simply a random fluctuation and the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 movement in the stock price was not caused
3 by information; that the market did not
4 react to the information that came out that
5 day.

6 Q. With respect to your FDT z-test, was
7 there one null hypothesis or more than one
8 null hypothesis?

9 A. It's one. The null hypothesis is
10 that the market disregards available
11 information, such that stock price is not
12 impacted by available information.

13 Q. Now, in each of those instances,
14 your event study or single-event event
15 study on the one hand and the FDT z-test on
16 the other, can the null hypothesis be
17 reduced to an econometric equation?

18 I'm going to give you a hint.

19 Are there equations that have the
20 letter P in them that economists use to
21 express the null hypothesis in their tests?

22 A. No, that's not quite right. I mean,
23 I think what you're getting at, and if you
24 would like me to explain, I will.

25 P is the probability of observing

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the result that you observe under the
3 assumption that the null hypothesis is
4 true.

5 So a P value is derived from a
6 regression, based on the assumption of a
7 particular null hypothesis.

8 Q. So, a null hypothesis cannot be
9 expressed in an equation using P and other
10 variables?

11 A. It probably can. And it would be
12 meaningful only to other econometricians,
13 but I guess if you want me to do that, what
14 it would be is that the probability -- no,
15 I'm going to say you can't do that.

16 I mean, that's -- I think if you
17 reduce it too far, then you're too far
18 from -- it's not as meaningful as if you
19 express it the way I expressed it.

20 Q. Not as -- well, it might not be
21 meaningful to me, but assume that we've
22 engaged an expert economist.

23 Is there a meaningful way to express
24 the null hypothesis that economists would
25 understand?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 A. No. The stated null hypothesis in each of my empirical tests is that the market ignores information and is, therefore, inefficient. And by demonstrating repeatedly that it's not the case, we have examples and demonstrations of the stock being efficient and behaving efficiently.

MR. FRANK: Why don't we take a break here. I'm going to label a number of exhibits, so it probably makes sense to be more efficient about it. Off the record, please.

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are off the record at 10:36.

(Recess taken from 10:36 a.m. to 11:05 a.m.)

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on the record at 11:05.

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Dr. Feinstein, we were talking

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 earlier about how you went about selecting dates for your single-event event study.

Do you recall that?

A. Yes.

Q. And you were testifying about the subject of reviewing dates that might have mixed news, confounding information, where news was expected and where, as a result, that news wasn't expected to cause stock price movement.

Do you recall that discussion?

A. Wasn't expected to cause a stock price movement above the threshold for significance.

Q. If news isn't expected to cause stock price movements above the level of significance, is that evidence of market inefficiency?

A. No.

Q. Well, if a stock price moves on no news, is that evidence of market inefficiency?

A. Generally not, because there's --

Q. If --

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 A. -- background volatility. It's well-established in the literature that there's a current of background volatility affecting all stocks.

Q. And your regression analysis is designed to adjust for that background volatility; is that correct?

A. Not to adjust for it, but to establish a comparison benchmark so that we can discern whether a movement is so big that it's not reasonably caused by that background volatility.

Q. So if there's no news and you've run your regression analysis to discern whether a movement -- what level of movement would be needed to conclude that the movement is not reasonably caused by that background volatility -- well, strike that.

Too complicated.

Are there any tests that can be run to establish market inefficiency?

A. Yes.

Q. And could you use a single-event event study to do that?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 A. Well, if you have a date that you -- or an event that you believe really should have moved the stock price, and then you observe that the stock price did not move and there's, perhaps, other evidence that it was completely disregarded and ignored by the market irrationally, that's an indicator -- that's evidence of inefficiency.

I mean, we're speaking in the hypothetical here, in the general. But that would weigh against a finding of market efficiency.

I don't know if -- depending on how clear and certain the conclusion was that the market simply ignored -- irrationally ignored the information, you may or may not need additional evidence.

Q. If the stock price moved in a statistically significant way in the opposite of the expected direction, would that be evidence of market inefficiency?

A. Well, it depends. I mean, if the nature of the news is such that it is

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
absolutely clear and indisputable which
direction the stock price should move, if
investors are rational, and the price moved
in the opposite direction, that would weigh
against fundamental efficiency.

I mean, whatever model you're using
to determine the correct direction of the
price movement, it would -- that would be
evidence that the market was not using that
same model, that the market was, perhaps,
was -- perhaps they're reacting to the
news, so there's no impediment to
information flow or trading, but perhaps
there's some irrationality there, which
would weigh against fundamental efficiency.

Q. Now, in connection with your effort
to select one or more dates for your
single-event event study, you described
earlier the review of information you did
to select an event, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. Is there any literature that
supports the approach that you took in this
case to select an event for your

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
single-event event study?

A. Yeah. I cite to it.

There's an established literature on
how to run an event study.

Q. And what literature are you
referring to?

A. Well, specifically, I think the
seminal work or, actually, the seminal
review is the review article by, Lo and
MacKinlay. There's also the -- I cite to
it here.

(Witness reviews document.)

The Nicholas Crew chapter, "Federal
Securities Acts in Area of Expert
Analysis in Litigation Services Handbook,"
Chapter 24, also presents the standard
events study methodology, and event
selection methodology is a component of
that.

Q. I'm sorry. What page of your report
are you on?

A. 52, "Academic and Professional
Literature" in "Documents and Other
Information Considered."

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. And --

A. The fourth bullet point from the
bottom.

Q. And it's your understanding that the
Nicholas Crew article entitled "Federal
Securities Acts and Areas of Expert
Analysis," describes the method that you
used in this case to select November
20, 2007 for your single-event event study?

A. Well, they discuss the event study
methodology and how to do it.

I believe what I did is supported by
the literature. I don't know if they -- if
they explain -- I don't know how much -- I
don't recall exactly how much detail they
go into in event selection. But certainly,
what I did is consistent with -- well, not
only consistent, it's directed by the
principles that they explain, them and
Campbell and Lo and MacKinlay, about how to
run an event study.

Q. Other than Crew and Campbell, Lo and
MacKinlay, are there any other academic or
professional articles that, in your view,

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
support the approach that you took in
developing and selecting -- in selecting
the November 20 date for your single-event
event study?

A. And to be clear, what we mean by
that methodology is that I read the news
and assessed whether the news was such that
it would reasonably cause a statistically
significant movement before subjecting that
event to an event study. That's what we're
talking about. Right?

Q. Other than Crew and Campbell, Lo and
MacKinlay, are there any other academic or
professional articles that, in your view,
support the approach that you took in
selecting the November 20 date for your
single-event event study?

A. Well, other than these seminal
works, there may be. I would have to
check. I don't have the -- I know the
principles from the literature, but I don't
have memorized the bibliography of where
these principles reside.

Q. None come to mind as you sit here

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 today, other than what you've already
3 identified?

4 A. Well, because I've identified these
5 two, and I always felt that was sufficient.
6 But if you want additional ones, I would
7 have to go review the literature.

8 Q. No other ones come to mind as you
9 sit here right now?

10 A. Right.

11 Q. Now --

12 A. I mean, that's not to say they're
13 not there. They just don't come to mind.
14 Let me be clear about that.

15 Q. Now, you used a different approach
16 to selecting dates for your FDT test,
17 correct?

18 A. It's a different test. It calls for
19 a different selection algorithm.

20 Q. And is there any literature that
21 supports the view that the selection of
22 dates for an FDT z-test should be different
23 than the selection of dates for an event
24 study?

25 A. Yeah. Yes. I believe the original

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 FDT test describes separation of dates into
3 news and non-news categories, rather than
4 identification of appropriate dates for a
5 single-event event study.

6 Q. When you refer to the original FDT
7 test, are you referring to the FDT article?

8 A. That's what I meant, the article.

9 Q. Now, in the past, you have used
10 earnings dates as the dates that were
11 tested for purposes of an FDT z-test; is
12 that correct?

13 A. That's right.

14 Q. You didn't do that in this case,
15 right?

16 A. That's right.

17 Q. Why not?

18 A. Well, they've already been picked
19 over, essentially, by Hallman and Bajaj.
20 They -- I mean, the FDT test separates the
21 buckets, separates the dates into two
22 categories based on information flow or low
23 information flow without examining whether
24 each particular day should be significant
25 or not significant based on the nature of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the news.

3 So since they've already done that
4 analysis and I was aware of that analysis,
5 it was inappropriate to use the -- to retry
6 the same territory and use the same dates,
7 the same event categories.

8 So I looked for a different rule
9 that would -- that would identify a broader
10 and different selection of news event
11 dates.

12 Q. Did Dr. Hallman conduct an FDT
13 z-test in this case?

14 A. No, but he did, in response to
15 Dr. Bajaj, the detailed news analysis to
16 explain why the events should or should not
17 be significant.

18 Once you've done that, you can't use
19 the same selection, or I don't think you
20 should use the same selection rule. You
21 should look for a different selection rule
22 that captures event -- news flow dates,
23 high news flow dates as opposed to low news
24 flow dates.

25 Q. Why shouldn't an economist like

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 yourself use the same rule?

3 A. Because it was already established
4 that at least four of the six earnings
5 announcement dates were such that they
6 would not be statistically significant.
7 They already established that.

8 So a different rule would provide
9 new information.

10 Q. You already knew before you even
11 constructed your FDT z-test that at least
12 four of the six earnings dates over the
13 class period in this case yielded
14 statistically insignificant results; isn't
15 that right?

16 A. Right. So I could have entered that
17 fray, but I thought it would be more
18 informative not to, to choose a different
19 rule and a different test.

20 MR. FRANK: Let's mark the CVS
21 Caremark report.

22 Let's go off the record for
23 one moment.

24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are
25 going off the record at 11:19.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

(Brief recess.)

(Exhibit No. 97 marked for identification.)

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the record at 11:19.

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Dr. Feinstein, I'm showing you a document that has been marked as Exhibit 97.

What is Exhibit 97.

A. This is a report on market efficiency that I wrote and submitted in February of 2015 in conjunction with the CVS Caremark case.

Q. And did you perform an event study in this case?

A. (Witness reviews document.)

Yes.

Q. What page are you looking at?

A. I'm looking at the table of

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

contents, where it -- which refers to Page 19, event study test of market efficiency throughout the class period.

Q. And if you turn to Page 19, you'll see that the -- at the top of the page, it's Paragraph 86.

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. And do you see in the first sentence, it says, "The second empirical test was an event study that investigates whether CVS Caremark common stock exhibited market efficiency by generally moving more in response to the earnings and guidance events than it moved typically on all other dates."

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. And does this document refresh your recollection that you actually used earnings and guidance events as the dates you studied in your event study for the CVS Caremark matter?

A. Yes. I mean, for the collective

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

test.

Q. Was there a single-event event study that you conducted in this case that was not a collective test?

A. Yes.

Q. And where is that set forth in the report?

A. (Witness reviews document.)

Page 22, there were two events, January 9, 2009 and November 5, 2009.

And the results, I mean, beginning on Page -- Paragraph 96 is the description of that test, and that runs through Paragraph 123.

Q. And you identified those two dates that you studied in Paragraph 99, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And those were both earnings disclosure dates, correct?

A. Not really. I think what it says here is January 9 was a guidance date -- a guidance change date, not an earnings announcement date.

Q. It changes its guidance for expected

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

earnings, correct?

A. Right, while November 5 was an earnings announcement date.

Q. You didn't perform a z-test in the CVS Caremark case, did you?

A. No, I used the F-test and the Ansari-Bradley test.

Q. And let me turn your attention to the next exhibit that has been marked as Exhibit 98.

(Exhibit No. 98 marked for identification.)

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Is it fair to say that Exhibit 98 is your expert report in the JPMorgan securities litigation?

A. Yes.

Q. Dated February 13, 2015, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And then in that case, you also did an event study, correct?

A. Yes.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 Q. You did both a single-event event
 3 study and a collective test, correct?
 4 A. Correct.
 5 Q. And while you did a collective test,
 6 it wasn't a z-test, correct?
 7 A. That's right. An F-test and then
 8 Ansari-Bradley.
 9 Q. And you used -- and please turn your
 10 attention to Page 19, Paragraph 83.
 11 A. Yes.
 12 Q. And there you see in the second
 13 paragraph, it says, "The events tested
 14 during this examination period were all
 15 earnings and guidance announcements."
 16 Do you see that?
 17 A. I do.
 18 Q. And in Paragraph 84, it also says
 19 you examined the earnings and guidance
 20 announcements; is that right?
 21 A. Yes.
 22 Q. And you examined more than one date
 23 for your single-event event study in that
 24 case, correct?
 25 A. It seems to be three events, yes.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 your FDT z-test, correct?
 3 A. No. Yeah, I ran the test on
 4 earnings dates. I also ran it on 6-K event
 5 dates as well, which are like 8-Ks, but for
 6 a foreign company.
 7
 8 (Exhibit No. 101 marked for
 9 identification.)
 10
 11 BY MR. FRANK:
 12 Q. Let me turn your attention to a KBR
 13 report. I'm showing you a document that
 14 has been marked as Exhibit 101. We're
 15 going to go a little bit out of order,
 16 because we premarked it.
 17 Exhibit 101 is your report dated
 18 February 19, 2016 in the KBR securities
 19 litigation; is that correct?
 20 A. Yes.
 21 Q. In the KBR case, you did both a
 22 single-event event study and a collective
 23 test, correct?
 24 A. Yes.
 25 Q. And how many dates -- when you say

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2
 3 (Exhibit No. 99 marked for
 4 identification.)
 5
 6 BY MR. FRANK:
 7 Q. Now, let me turn your attention to
 8 the next exhibit.
 9 This is a -- this is a document
 10 that's been marked as Exhibit 99.
 11 Exhibit 99 is your report in the
 12 Petrobras securities litigation dated
 13 October 15, 2015; is that correct?
 14 A. Yes.
 15 Q. You did an FDT z-test in this case,
 16 correct?
 17 A. Yes.
 18 Q. Do you know how many total FDT
 19 z-tests you have done as an expert in
 20 securities litigation?
 21 A. No.
 22 Q. But this is one of the cases?
 23 A. Yes.
 24 Q. Now, in this case, you used earning
 25 dates as the dates that were the subject of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 "single-event event study," you use that
 3 expression to include when you do that for
 4 a series of cases, right, a series of
 5 dates, right?
 6 A. Yes.
 7 Q. When you say "single-event event
 8 study," you don't mean that there was
 9 necessarily a single event for the entire
 10 event study, correct?
 11 A. Correct. But each time the event
 12 study is run, it's focused on a single
 13 event.
 14 Q. Right. And how many dates did you
 15 look at in the KBR matter?
 16 A. (Witness reviews document.)
 17 Four.
 18 Q. And for the collective test, you
 19 used -- strike that.
 20 For both the event study and the
 21 collective test, you used earnings dates,
 22 correct?
 23 A. Let me check.
 24 (Witness reviews document.)
 25 Well, it's -- what it says on

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
Paragraph 104 and -5 is that I used
corrective disclosure dates, which -- well,
some of which -- the first, third and
fourth -- were financial reporting dates;
and the second one, May 5th, 2014, was not.
It was a date where they announced that
they would be restating their financials.

Q. Let me turn your attention to
Paragraph 93.

There you say -- that you ran -- the
second set of tests you ran collectively is
a broad set of events that occur over the
course of a full year that ends with the
class period?

A. That's right.

Q. You wrote "The events tested during
this estimation period were all earnings
and guidance announcements."

Is that correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And what you wrote there was true?
For your collective test you were looking
at earnings and guidance announcements,
right?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. That's right.

Q. And --

A. That was the sorting variable.

Q. And for your event study that wasn't
a collective event, you also looked at
dates -- you looked at four dates; is that
correct?

A. Right. I picked dates that were the
red-letter dates in the life of this
company, which were the corrective
disclosure dates, one of which was not an
earnings announcement date.

Q. But three of which were?

A. Right.

(Exhibit No. 102 marked for
identification.)

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Let me turn your attention to a
document that's been marked as
Exhibit 102.

This is your expert report in the
World Acceptance Corporation securities

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
litigation, dated September 28, 2016.

MR. MARKOVITS: Do I have that
in the binder here?

MS. HAYS: You should.

MR. MARKOVITS: Five is
missing.

MR. FRANK: We're going to
make a donation to the cause.

MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you.
I'm sorry. What exhibit number was this?

MR. FRANK: 102.

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Exhibit 102, you have that before
you, correct, sir?

A. Yes.

Q. And did you -- you didn't do an FDT
test in this World Acceptance Corporation
matter, right?

A. You're saying I did not?

Q. You did not.

A. I did the collective test using the
F-test and Ansari-Bradley test.

Q. You didn't do the z-test?

A. Correct.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. Now, what dates did you choose for
your collective test?

A. Earnings announcement events.

(Exhibit No. 103 marked for
identification.)

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Now, let me turn your attention to
the next exhibit.

This is Exhibit 103. Exhibit 103
is, I think, if we've done this right, is
your report in the Eletrobras securities
case, dated June 30, 2017.

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. And you did a z-test, an FDT z-test
in this case, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And do you, essentially, use the
term z-test and FDT z-test to mean the same
thing when you're talking about this test
in the securities litigation context?

A. Yes.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. And you used earnings dates as the basis of your test -- your z-test in the Eletrobras case, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. Let me turn your attention to your report in this case. You should still have that before you. I believe that's been marked as Exhibit 96.

A. I have it.

Q. And do you see that there's an Exhibit 7 at the end of your report?

A. Yes.

Q. And do you see that on Exhibit 7, there's, I guess, four panels; is that fair to say?

A. Yes. Well, yes.

Q. What word do you use to describe the different tables?

A. There's two panels. These are regression results, but for the two subperiods.

Q. Two panels. So let's talk about the first panel.

A. Okay.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. Do you see in the first panel the second table that lists coefficient standard errors and T-statistics?

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. We see an intercept in the far left column, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And a market index, right?

A. Yes.

Q. And a peer index, right?

A. Yes.

Q. And then we see five dates. Do you see that?

A. I do.

Q. What -- why are those five dates on this table?

A. (Witness reviews document.)

Well, these are the dates that are tested. These are the specific dates that are tested in the two different empirical tests.

So if -- and if, under the null hypothesis that there's no difference

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

between information and no information dates or high information and low information dates, it's benign to control for abnormal -- the abnormal nature of event dates and only under the alternative assumption that the market is efficient and that the information -- that the market response to information, then, these dates should be controlled for, since what we're trying to do is measure typical background volatility and not volatility that's impacted by the atypical responses to atypical news.

Q. I think at the beginning of your answer, you said these are the dates that were tested in the two different tests. I'm not sure that that's accurate.

What are the two tests you're referring to?

A. The single-event event study, that November 20, 2007 is controlled for. And if you look at Page 79, these are the -- this is the collective date -- the collective event test. The right-hand

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

column on Page 79 tells us which is the effective date of the event, and they correspond exactly to what you see in Exhibit 7: February 27, April 18, May 22, June 14, August 8, August 30, September 27, November 8 and November 20.

Q. Did you control for these five dates in your regressions for both the single-event event study and the FDT z-test?

A. Yes.

Q. And that's what this -- these two tables are showing?

A. Yes. I mean, the reason for running a regression in an event study is to measure typical volatility, the typical level of background volatility.

If there's some reason to suspect that some dates might have atypical volatility, they should be controlled for.

Q. Is it a mistake to fail to control for them?

A. Again, I wouldn't paint it black or

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 white like that.

3 You have to consider that in the
4 interpretation of the results if they
5 weren't controlled for.

6 If anything, not controlling for
7 them would bias the test toward a finding
8 of nonsignificance for an event date. So
9 you have to consider that when evaluating
10 the power of the test and the results.

11 Q. When you say it might bias the test
12 in favor of finding nonsignificance, is
13 that another way of saying that if you
14 include these dates in your regression,
15 it's more likely that you would find
16 nonsignificance; and if you exclude them,
17 it's more likely that you would find
18 significance?

19 A. If you exclude them, and the fact of
20 the matter, the real world is such that the
21 market's efficient and does react to
22 information -- let me say that again.

23 The fact of the matter is that the
24 world is efficient and that this stock
25 trades in an efficient market, such that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the price reacts to information, if you do
3 not control for event dates that are
4 unusual dates, your regression will be more
5 likely to find an event nonsignificant.

6 Q. Well, when you make the decision as
7 to whether to include them or exclude them,
8 you have to be agnostic as to whether or
9 not the market is efficient, correct?

10 A. That's right. And that's why this
11 is a good assumption, because being
12 agnostic and not knowing what the results
13 are and relying on the test to vindicate
14 what the results are, it's completely
15 benign under the null hypothesis to exclude
16 event dates or to dummy for event dates, to
17 control for event dates.

18 But it wouldn't be benign to not
19 control for them if, in fact, the market is
20 efficient.

21 So the right course of action is to
22 control for them. Certainly, before you
23 know the results, before you've run the
24 regression.

25 Q. Isn't it possible that if the market

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 is inefficient, that controlling for them
3 can affect the results of the testing?

4 A. Well, I mean, if you mean -- when
5 you run the test two different ways, you'll
6 always find slight differences. But you
7 want to see if there's a systematic
8 difference caused by a factor relevant to
9 the null hypothesis or the alternative
10 hypothesis.

11 But what you want to see is, if it's
12 benign, taking into account what you're
13 trying to test. And in this case, it would
14 be benign to control for them if the market
15 is inefficient. And it would be
16 appropriate to control for them if the
17 market is either inefficient or efficient.

18 So the right course of action would
19 be to control for them.

20 Q. Did you run your test without
21 controlling for them?

22 A. Could I or did I?

23 Q. Did you.

24 A. No.

25 Q. Well, so do you actually know

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 whether or not -- strike that.

3 Do you know how it would affect your
4 results if you hadn't controlled for these
5 five dates?

6 A. In theory, but not the
7 quantification.

8 Q. What's your understanding in
9 theory?

10 A. In theory, if the market is
11 efficient such that information dates have
12 unusual price dynamics, then not
13 controlling for them -- in other words,
14 letting these days appear in the data
15 series as typical days -- would upwardly
16 bias the measured level of volatility, and
17 therefore, downwardly bias the likelihood
18 of finding a statistically significant
19 event result.

20 Q. Isn't it possible that if the
21 market's not efficient, then controlling
22 for them biases the results in favor of the
23 a finding of market efficiency?

24 A. I wouldn't call that bias. I mean,
25 it's certainly possible that the -- because

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
of random effects that -- well, because of
random effects, changing the specification
of the regression will change the
regression results to some extent.

That's why it's important to do it
right. That's why it's important to drive
the decision of whether to include them or
not include them on the basis of
statistical -- generally accepted, widely
used and correct statistical methodology,
which is what I did.

But if you do it wrong, yeah, you'll
see a different result. I mean,
theoretically the result would be to find
less significance if you do not control for
these dates.

But that would be spurious and
wrong.

Q. Now, it would be spurious and wrong
not to control for the dates? That's your
view?

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. Now, I see that there are --

A. I mean, the result would be spurious

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
and wrong. The methodology would be wrong,
and the result of finding nonsignificance
when, in fact, the date -- the event is
actually significant, that would be a
spurious result.

The methodology isn't spurious, the
result would be spurious based on the wrong
approach.

Q. If you assume that the market's
efficient?

A. No, not based on the assumption.

Whether the market's efficient or
not -- okay.

Let's make a decision. Do you
control for the event dates or do you not
control for the event dates?

Under the null hypothesis that the
market is inefficient, it doesn't make any
difference.

So -- so we don't have to -- we
don't have a directive from that
consideration.

But under the alternative hypothesis
that the market is efficient, not

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
controlling for them would lead to a
spurious result, and controlling for them
would lead to the correct result.

So given that out of the four
possibilities -- controlling, not
controlling, efficient, not efficient --
considering those four possibilities, the
right thing to do is to control for them.

Q. But let me --

A. It's benign -- if you're -- it's
benign if the market is inefficient. And
it matters and it's correct if the market
is efficient.

(Exhibit No. 100 marked for
identification.)

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Well, let me show you a document
that has been marked as Exhibit 100. We've
stapled it in the top right for your ease
of review.

I will represent to you that this is
Exhibit 7A from the Petrobras report that

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
you reviewed earlier.

Now, you'll see on Exhibit 7A that
this is a Petrobras common ADR regression
summary.

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, I see that there's a column for
intercept there. Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. And just like on Exhibit 7 of your
report in this case, there's a row for
intercept, right?

A. Yes.

Q. And there's a column for market
index, right?

A. Yes.

Q. Coefficient? And we see market
index on your report here, right?

A. Yes.

Q. And we see a peer index coefficient,
just like we see a peer index row here in
your report in this case, right?

A. Yes.

Q. But there are no dates listed there,

Page 146

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 right?
3 A. Correct.
4 Q. And just like this case, in the
5 Petrobras case, you used earnings dates as
6 the basis for your FDT z-test, correct?
7 A. In -- I used earnings, and I ran the
8 test also using the 6-Ks. There are
9 something like eight-five 6-Ks.
10 Q. You used earnings dates and 6-K
11 dates?
12 A. Right.
13 Q. Is that correct?
14 A. That's right.
15 Q. In your regression summary in
16 Petrobras, you did not control for the
17 earnings dates or the 6-K dates, correct?
18 A. That's right, for good reason.
19 Q. And what's --
20 A. Or two good reasons.
21 Q. What are the two good reasons?
22 A. One, that would have required about
23 85 or 90 dummy variables. Reports have
24 already looked and said economists dummifying
25 out 85 or 90 days.

Page 148

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Neither. If -- neither. Because
3 in -- if the market is, in fact,
4 inefficient, there should be no effect.
5 And if the market is determined to
6 be efficient, then dummifying out is the
7 correct unbiased approach.
8 Q. How can you be certain that if the
9 market is inefficient, there should be no
10 effect?
11 A. Because the purpose of the
12 regression is to measure the typical
13 volatility. And event dates will have
14 typical volatility in an inefficient
15 market.
16 In an inefficient market investors
17 are ignoring the flow of information --
18 this is the working definition for
19 inefficiency -- for whatever reason, the
20 information is being ignored and not
21 impacted into the price, event dates will
22 be -- will behave like typical dates. And
23 they should -- they, therefore, can be
24 included in the regression without any
25 impact on the regression results.

Page 147

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 So I didn't want to make that
3 mistake or even raise the appearance that I
4 was dummifying out too many dates, such that
5 the regression could be considered or
6 considered unreliable.
7 So you can imagine how wide this
8 document would have been if I had 85 or 90
9 dummy variables.
10 And I think I may have explained,
11 either in the report or in testimony, for
12 that case, the same thing that I told you
13 today, which is that if anything, not
14 dummifying out and controlling for tested
15 event dates, if anything, that would bias
16 the result towards a finding of
17 inefficiency and nonsignificance.
18 So, basically, I -- this was a
19 conservative decision to run the regression
20 in a manner that was most favorable to
21 defendants and see what results are
22 produced.
23 Q. Does dummifying out the dates bias the
24 test in favor of efficiency or
25 inefficiency?

Page 149

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. Now, you testified earlier that a
3 Form 6-K is like a Form 8-K but rather than
4 Form 8-Ks that are filed by domestic US
5 companies, 6-Ks are filed by foreign
6 companies, correct?
7 A. That's right.
8 Q. And what's a Form 8-K?
9 A. Well, it's a form that, according to
10 SEC directives, SEC registered companies
11 must file when there are material
12 developments, material events, or events
13 that they consider material. And they're
14 not material from the point of view of an
15 econometrician necessarily, but they're
16 material from the point of view of the
17 management of the company as to what's
18 important and relevant for the market to
19 know.
20 Q. And the Form 6-K is just the
21 equivalent for the foreign corporation?
22 A. That's right.
23 Q. Now, in terms of -- I just want to
24 make sure I understand.
25 In terms of whether you dummy out

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 variables or not, dummyming out variables
3 makes it more likely that -- or strike
4 that.

5 Including these dates and not
6 dummyming them out makes it more likely that
7 there's a finding of market inefficiency,
8 correct?

9 A. Under -- under -- well, now we're
10 talking about type 1 and type 2 error.

11 In a world -- if, in fact --
12 unbeknownst to the researchers, but it's a
13 fact, God knows, that it's an efficient
14 market. If that's the case, then dummyming
15 out the events will give you the correct
16 result -- will be more likely to give you
17 the correct result that, in fact, the
18 market is efficient.

19 On the other hand, let's say the
20 truth of the matter is that the market is
21 inefficient -- God knows it, but we don't
22 yet know it, we have to do the econometrics
23 to determine it. Dummyming out the
24 variables will have no effect. So it makes
25 it more likely that you get the correct

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 result when the market is efficient. It
3 has no result on correct or incorrect when
4 the market is -- I said that backwards.
5 Wait.

6 If the market is efficient, you get
7 the correct result; it's more likely you
8 get the correct result.

9 If the market is inefficient, it
10 won't affect the results one way or the
11 other in terms of bias and changing the
12 probabilities of a particular finding.

13 Q. And is dummyming out the variables
14 favorable to plaintiff or defendant in your
15 view?

16 A. I think it's favorable to the court,
17 because we get at the right answer. I
18 mean, it's -- that's how I view it.

19 Q. So it's not your view that it's
20 favorable to one party or another?

21 A. It's the correct methodology -- it's
22 the correct methodology to get at the right
23 answer.

24 Q. And you didn't do it in Petrobras,
25 not because it wasn't the correct

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 methodology, but just because there were so
3 many dates that you thought you would be
4 criticized for dummyming out so very many
5 dates?

6 A. Right. There are cases where
7 experts have been excluded for having too
8 many variables dummied out in their
9 regressions.

10 And being cognizant of the fact of
11 that, but also the fact that, if anything,
12 it would bias the results towards a finding
13 of inefficiency, I chose that as the
14 correct approach for that case, given that
15 set of facts.

16 Q. Now, would it have been possible in
17 that case for you to just dummy out the
18 earnings dates and not the 6-K dates?

19 A. Anything's possible. That just
20 simply would have opened the door towards
21 criticism of why did I stop at the earnings
22 dates?

23 I mean, there's a wide range of
24 reasonable approaches, each with advantages
25 and disadvantages. What I did, I think,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 was the best balance.

3 Q. When constructing a test like this,
4 you have to make choices; is that right?

5 A. Yes. Yes.

6 Q. And your choice in that case was not
7 to dummy out the dates that were being
8 otherwise tested, correct?

9 A. Correct.

10 Q. And in that case, you felt justified
11 in doing that, in part, because not
12 dummyming out those dates would bias the
13 test in favor of the defendants; is that
14 right?

15 A. No, I -- could I hear your question
16 again.

17 Q. Sure.

18 In that case, you felt justified in
19 not dummyming out the dates, in part,
20 because that would bias the test in favor
21 of the defendants, correct?

22 A. Yes. The course that I did choose,
23 if anything, would have -- would bias the
24 result in favor of the defendants. So I
25 chose the more conservative approach, at

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 least conservative from the perspective of
3 the plaintiff -- for the plaintiff's side.

4 Q. In the Petrobras case?

5 A. In the Petrobras case.

6 Q. Now, in the FDT z-test that you
7 conducted here, when you selected dates,
8 you -- how did you go about your selection
9 process?

10 A. I read the news. I read the analyst
11 reports. I read the documents that we
12 talked about. And -- well, along the way,
13 I made a decision that I would not retread
14 over the same ground that Hallman and Bajaj
15 had covered.

16 And it became -- I observed that
17 strictly from -- strictly from the
18 fundamental economic valuation perspective,
19 there just didn't seem to be a -- from
20 reading the news and the analyst reports, I
21 realized that this is a unique company,
22 that it -- that what investors cared and
23 were concerned about frequently, what they
24 asked questions about at conference calls
25 was more than just the fundamental

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 valuation principles that are usually
3 covered in conference calls, but that
4 investors and analysts understood that this
5 is a political creature, Freddie Mac, and
6 the political environment had a lot to do
7 with the fortunes of this company and the
8 future fortunes of this company and the
9 valuation of this company.

10 So the kind of news that it appeared
11 from reading the analyst reports and the
12 news articles, the kind of news that people
13 seemed to be concerned about from that part
14 of the Cammer and Krogman analysis was
15 looking at news articles and analyst
16 coverage, informed me that for the
17 empirical test I should choose a rule that
18 would somehow capture information flow
19 about the political environment in which
20 Freddie Mac was operating.

21 And so, I gave it a lot of thought.
22 I discussed the matter with my team. And
23 we thought that rather than pick -- that
24 any rule that was completely subjective
25 that I would come up with myself about what

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 kind of information should be moving the
3 market would be open to criticism because
4 it would be highly subjective, and it's
5 important to have an objective rule that
6 could be replicable, and the objective rule
7 had to take into account the financial as
8 well as the political news flow for this
9 company. And it made sense to let the news
10 media choose which events were high news
11 flow days and which events were low news
12 flow days.

13 I then looked back at our files of
14 news articles and saw that there's 2,900
15 articles, not that just mentioned Freddie
16 Mac -- there's actually more than that that
17 mention Freddie Mac -- it's 2,900 that
18 Factiva identifies where Freddie Mac's the
19 subject of the articles. So it's quite
20 extensive news coverage.

21 And if I would pick every one of
22 those dates, it wouldn't be separating high
23 news flow from low news flow. They'd all
24 be picked. All dates would be considered
25 news dates.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 So in order to run the test, I
3 needed some rule that would separate days
4 and events into, like, extraordinarily high
5 news flow versus lesser news flow.

6 The Wall Street Journal is a
7 preeminent financial news source, and New
8 York Times is the, if not one of the,
9 preeminent news sources for everything
10 else.

11 So the rule was that if both
12 companies -- if both news sources cover an
13 event, one could be pretty sure that this
14 was an important event in the life of the
15 company.

16 That was the process by which I
17 arrived at that rule.

18 Q. And you arrived at that rule in
19 connection with your work in this case?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. You've never used that rule in any
22 prior case, correct?

23 A. Correct.

24 Q. Now, the methodology that you
25 usually use for an FDT z-test on those

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 several occasions when you've done it is
 3 looking at company announcements, like
 4 earnings guidance or Form 6-K, correct?

5 A. Right.

6 Q. And here, you didn't use earnings
 7 announcements because you already knew that
 8 Dr. Hallman had studied those earnings
 9 announcements and that, if you had run a
 10 test on those announcements, it would have
 11 yielded statistically insignificant
 12 results, correct?

13 A. It's not the results. It was the
 14 conflict between Bajaj and Hallman that I
 15 wanted to stay away from.

16 I mean, Hallman had some pretty
 17 compelling arguments as to why his results
 18 were what they were and why those results
 19 should be what they were in an efficient
 20 market. I just wanted to stay out of that
 21 fray entirely.

22 Q. Did you form an opinion as to
 23 whether you agreed or disagreed with
 24 Dr. Hallman's opinions?

25 A. Yes.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. What was your opinion?

3 A. I did look at the analyst reports
 4 for each -- well, I looked at all the
 5 analysts reports, but I reviewed -- again,
 6 in another phase of the research -- the
 7 analyst reports, specifically responding to
 8 the earnings announcement dates, and I saw
 9 that, in fact, they just were not -- they
 10 were mixed news or expected news and not
 11 the kind of news that would reasonably
 12 elicit a statistically significant response
 13 for the majority of them.

14 So I mean, I think, ultimately,
 15 that's consistent with his conclusion.

16 Q. Now, did you -- you reviewed
 17 Dr. Bajaj's report as well, right?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. And did you disagree with all of
 20 Dr. Bajaj's conclusions or only with some
 21 of them?

22 A. I, frankly, don't recall. I mean,
 23 it wasn't part of my scope to rebut his
 24 report, and I didn't memorialize my
 25 opinions about his report in my report.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 I'm sure there are things I agreed
 3 with and things I disagreed with.

4 Q. Now, at the time you were selecting
 5 dates for the FDT z-test, you were aware
 6 that if you had run an FDT z-test on the
 7 earnings announcement dates that the
 8 results would have been statistically
 9 insignificant, right?

10 A. I'm not sure. Because one thing I
 11 did do, one thing I did agree with
 12 Dr. Bajaj about was that I tested using a
 13 Chow test whether there was a structural
 14 break in the data. So I did break the data
 15 at August 8, 2007, which I believe is
 16 something that Dr. Hallman did not do.

17 So if I were to rerun his test, it
 18 would have been different for that reason.

19 I know that three earnings
 20 announcement dates did show up in my z-test
 21 because they were dates that The Wall
 22 Street Journal and the New York Times each
 23 reported on. And I did find the second to
 24 the last earnings announcement date to be
 25 statistically significant, and I believe

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 Dr. Bajaj did not.

3 Taking all that into account, I
 4 don't know specifically what the result
 5 would be.

6 Q. You were aware at the time that you
 7 selected dates for your FDT z-test that
 8 Dr. Bajaj had already opined that only one
 9 of those dates yielded statistically
 10 significant results, correct?

11 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.

12 A. I thought he said two did. I
 13 thought he said two. He said two of his
 14 earnings announcements did.
 15 BY MR. FRANK:

16 Q. Your memory was that Dr. Bajaj had
 17 identified two statistically significant
 18 dates among the earnings announcements?

19 A. That's my recollection. Yes,
 20 actually, that is what he said.

21 Q. Now --

22 A. And I think Dr. Bajaj said, no, it
 23 was only one, but...

24 MR. MARKOVITS: There's the
 25 confusion. He was asking about Bajaj, and

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 you were just talking about Hallman.
3 THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry.

4 MR. FRANK: Let's make it
5 clear, because I think you end up
6 testifying to something you don't believe
7 because of that confusion.

8 BY MR. FRANK:

9 Q. So --

10 A. I think Dr. Bajaj said one was
11 significant, and Dr. Hallman said two were
12 significant.

13 Does that clear it up?

14 Q. Except for the fact that there was
15 no pending; almost.

16 So it was -- before you conducted
17 your FDT z-test and chose your dates for
18 that test, you knew that Dr. Hallman,
19 plaintiff's selected expert, had concluded
20 that only two of the earnings announcement
21 dates were statistically significant,
22 correct?

23 A. Right. And he argued that the other
24 four reasonably should not have been.

25 Q. Reasonably should not have been

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 what?

3 A. Statistically significant.

4 Q. Now, you were also aware, before you
5 selected your dates, that Dr. Bajaj had
6 concluded that only one of the tested
7 earnings announcement dates yielded a
8 statistically significant result,
9 correct?

10 A. Correct.

11 Q. Now, at Paragraph 137 of your
12 report, you write, "The event study shows
13 that for the allegation-related event,
14 there was a strongly statistically
15 significant price reaction to
16 company-specific news."

17 Do you see that?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Did I read that correctly?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. You then write, "This finding proves
22 that Freddie Mac common stock reacted to
23 new information, and its market was
24 efficient and, in particular, efficient
25 with respect to the information at issue in

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 this case."

3 Do you see that?

4 A. I do.

5 Q. What is the information at issue in
6 this case?

7 A. The disclosures that -- well, the
8 information about the risks the company was
9 bearing on account of its increased
10 exposure to nontraditional higher-risk
11 loans, its ability to analyze loans and
12 detect fraud, its capital adequacy, its
13 adherence to underwriting standards, and
14 the impact of that information on the
15 company's likelihood of experiencing a loss
16 such as was experienced on November 20
17 or announced on November 20, 2007.

18 Q. Now, are you aware that prior to the
19 class period, Freddie Mac had disclosed
20 that it was increasing its purchases of
21 nontraditional mortgage loans and intended
22 to continue doing so?

23 A. I'm aware of announcements to that
24 effect. I'm aware of announcements that --

25 Q. Well, I was only asking you about

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 that announcement.

3 I or your counsel can ask you about
4 another announcements later.

5 But you're aware about announcements
6 to that effect, correct?

7 A. Yeah. But it's important to also
8 realize that in the context of
9 countervailing assurances that what the
10 market hears and what the market receives
11 might not be as clear as how you phrased
12 it.

13 Q. Now, when you wrote "The finding
14 proves that Freddie Mac common stock
15 reacted to new information and its market
16 was efficient," are you able to draw a
17 conclusion that, from your single-day event
18 study, that Freddie Mac's market was
19 efficient on other days?

20 A. Well, let's break it down.

21 I mean, from that single event, it's
22 a demonstration that the stock did react to
23 new information. So it is proof that the
24 stock did react to new information.

25 And it's proof that the market was,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 therefore, informationally efficient on
3 that day in reaction to that event.

4 There's no reason to believe that if
5 that event had occurred one day earlier,
6 the reaction would have been any different
7 one day earlier, especially in light of the
8 Cammer and Unger factors that I analyzed.

9 So I believe that this demonstration
10 of market efficiency on that day is
11 extendable to other days in the class
12 period, all previous days in the class
13 period.

14 Q. Is it your opinion -- well, strike
15 that.

16 Are you aware of any academic
17 literature that supports your opinion that
18 analysis of a single day is sufficient to
19 prove market efficiency over the course of
20 a class period?

21 A. I mean, there aren't -- the
22 literature presents principles and
23 methodologies and case studies and then
24 expects researchers to be able to adapt
25 those to specific applications.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 So I don't know of applications that
3 are exactly identical to this one and, in
4 particular, this case over this period of
5 time.

6 But I believe that this inference is
7 supported by the literature, and I could
8 be -- I can be more clear about that or
9 expound on it just for a moment.

10 It's -- the literature's -- there's
11 extensive literature on market efficiency,
12 and the literature accepts that there are
13 reasons for, a number -- a handful of
14 reasons for market inefficiency. And the
15 reasons that are often given are
16 impediments to information flow,
17 impediments to trading and investor
18 irrationality.

19 And what we see with this
20 demonstration, with this one event, is in
21 conjunction with the other Cammer and Unger
22 factor is that there were no impediments to
23 information flow and there were no
24 impediments to trading.

25 And this event shows us that, at

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 least then and there, the market was not
3 observably irrational.

4 So if this event allows us to rule
5 out the three causes of inefficiency, then
6 we can draw -- we can deduce from this
7 event that the market over the class period
8 for Freddie Mac common stock was efficient.
9 And that's -- it's --

10 Q. Well, let me ask you --

11 A. I don't know of an article that lays
12 out the syllogism that way, but every one
13 of the principles in my argument is in the
14 literature.

15 Q. Are there any particular authors,
16 practitioners, scholars that you would
17 identify who have written on the issue of
18 the use of a single date in an event study
19 proving market efficiency over a period of
20 time?

21 A. Yeah. Yes. I mean, there are
22 scholars and authors in the academic
23 literature that draw inferences from single
24 events all the time.

25 They'll observe a single episode of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 inefficiency and, therefore, make a claim
3 that markets are inefficient.

4 It also follows that if you find a
5 demonstration of efficiency, you can make a
6 determination, a deduction, that if the
7 structure of the market hadn't changed over
8 the entire class period that that
9 demonstration of market efficiency would
10 apply to other dates as well.

11 Q. Can you --

12 A. But there are -- it is in the
13 literature where anecdotal or episodic
14 evidence is used to make a deduction that's
15 more broad. That happens all the time.

16 Q. Can you identify for me, as you sit
17 here today, a single textbook or article
18 that supports the proposition that a
19 demonstration of efficiency on one date
20 supports a conclusion of market efficiency
21 on other dates?

22 A. Well, like I said, I mean, I am
23 reluctant to try. I'm reluctant to do so,
24 because you're asking me to recall from
25 memory the literature, the bibliography of

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
literature, and I can't do that.

But even -- and when I get back to my office, if you want me to review the literature, I can tell you that the way the literature works is principles and concepts are tested and grounded and presented and adjudicated in the marketplace of ideas, and then it's expected that people apply these principles and methodologies to an infinite number of applications. So I don't expect to find someone who has done exactly what I've done. But I do expect to find examples of people that have done analysis and drawn conclusions similar to the manner in which I did in this.

Q. Do you think it's fair to draw a conclusion based on your single-event event study that Freddie Mac's common stock traded in an efficient market in the year 1995?

A. Based on just the single-event event study?

Q. Yes.

A. Ignoring the Cammer and Unger

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
factors and ignoring and study of Cammer and Unger factors that apply to 1995?

Q. Yes.

A. No, I wouldn't draw that conclusion. I wouldn't take a single-event event study in isolation, separated from all other work I've done and draw a conclusion like that. I would not.

Q. Now, include the Cammer and Unger factors.

Do you think it's fair to conclude that, based on your single-event event study and a consideration of the Cammer and Unger factors, that Freddie Mac's common stock traded in an efficient market in the year 1995?

A. Well, are you saying that if the Cammer and Unger factors that I studied for the class period were also similarly robust to the period 1995?

Q. Yes.

A. So in other words, a Cammer and Unger factor that covered the period from 1995 through 2007; that's 22 years. No,

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
twelve years, right?

I think in that hypothetical, I would be reluctant to do that.

Twelve years, I would be reluctant to do that.

I expect that over the course of twelve years, I would be able to find more events to test -- more appropriate events to test. And then I would only draw a conclusion after having done that analysis to see if there are additional events to test that are in closer proximity to 1995.

Q. Assume that you just had the Cammer and Unger factors, all of which were satisfied with the exception of factor five, you hadn't run any tests.

If all of the factors are satisfied, but you run no economic tests, is that sufficient economic evidence from which you can conclude market efficiency?

A. I've thought about this question a lot.

It depends on your standard of proof, your standard of conclusion.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

I wouldn't say I'm 100 percent absolutely iron-clad sure. But I would certainly -- I would probably say -- I would say if all the Cammer and Unger factors were satisfied to the degree they're satisfied over the class period, I would say it's far more likely than not that that stock is trading in an efficient market even in the absence of an empirical test.

Of course, I would want to run an empirical test and see if there are demonstrations of either inefficiency, which would change my mind, or efficiencies, which would add support to the conclusion. But if there was some reason that I couldn't run an empirical test of any kind, the literature, the empirics, what we know about the rest of the financial market would support a conclusion that it's more likely than not that that stock trades in an efficient market.

Just for the record, this is

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 important, so I want to make sure I explain
3 why.

4 We know what kind of stocks from the
5 literature are likely to be inefficient.

6 I teach courses on security
7 valuation and investments, and students ask
8 me, where should I look for wrongly or
9 undervalued stocks? And it's not just me,
10 it's the chartered financial analysts
11 curriculum has answers to this.

12 You look at the small stocks that
13 are too small to be of concern to
14 institutional investors. You look at
15 stocks where there's very little trading,
16 so that information is not being brought to
17 the marketplace via the trading mechanism.
18 You look for stocks with no analyst
19 coverage, so that people are on their own
20 making evaluations of what the valuation
21 is, and you might be more right than the
22 other investor who's operating without the
23 support of analyst coverage.

24 Those are the kinds of things you
25 look for. Those are the kinds of things

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 that might make a market inefficient. And
3 those are the kinds of things we foreclose
4 when we see that Freddie Mac handily
5 satisfied all of the Cammer factors being
6 large, well-covered, and actively traded
7 with many market makers on the New York
8 stock exchange.

9 Q. Now, assume the Cammer factors were
10 met -- well, strike that.

11 Assume the world as you have it.
12 You have assessed, as you have, the Cammer
13 and Krogman factors and you've run the
14 tests that you have.

15 A. Right.

16 Q. Was Freddie Mac's stock price a
17 stock trading in an efficient market in the
18 year 2000?

19 A. I haven't drawn a conclusion about
20 the year 2000.

21 Q. What about August 1 of 2006?

22 A. I think that's close. I mean, I did
23 do Cammer and Unger analysis for that
24 period. And the two empirical tests that I
25 ran are close enough in proximity to that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 date to support the finding of market
3 efficiency.

4 Q. Now, let's put aside the FDT z-test.
5 Just the Cammer and Unger factors -- Cammer
6 and Krogman -- am I getting that wrong?

7 A. Either.

8 MR. FRANK: They're
9 interchangeable, aren't they?

10 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

11 BY MR. FRANK:

12 Q. So strike that.

13 So put aside your FDT z-test.

14 A. Okay.

15 Q. Assuming everything else is the
16 same, can you conclude that this market for
17 Freddie Mac's common stock was efficient as
18 of the first day of the class period,
19 August 1, 2006, even though your event
20 study only tested a single date, November
21 20, 2007?

22 A. Well, I mean, I would take into
23 account that the event study result was
24 pretty dramatic. There's no question about
25 it that it was news and that the news was

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 -- and that impacted the stock price, and
3 that people received the news, they
4 processed the news, the stock price reacted
5 immediately.

6 So there's just no question about
7 that that event is a very strong, stark,
8 clear, indisputable demonstration of market
9 efficiency.

10 Having said that, if I, for some
11 reason, was unable to run any other
12 empirical test, I would be less confident
13 in my conclusion than I am having had the
14 ability to run the additional empirical
15 test.

16 So there are degrees of confidence.
17 I would be less confident without the
18 z-test than I am with the z-test.

19 Q. Well, you, in your report, at the
20 paragraph we were just looking at, you
21 state that your single-date event study
22 proves that Freddie Mac's common stock
23 reacted to new information and its market
24 was efficient.

25 Isn't that right?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. It does. And the degree of proof would be less based only -- if it had to be based only on that result, than if I'm able to consider the other empirical results as well.

Q. But from your perspective, the single-event event study was sufficient to prove that Freddie Mac's stock price was trading in an efficient market for the entire class period; is that fair to say?

A. No, no, it's not fair to say.

Q. Why not?

A. It doesn't say for the entire class period in Paragraph 137. It says that it proved the market was efficient and it was efficient with respect to the information at issue in this case.

I think the other Cammer and Krogman factors -- the other factors, the Cammer and Krogman factors, and the other empirical test allow one to correctly deduce that if this information had come out at an earlier day, you would have seen a similar response on an earlier day. And

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

if -- and we have proof for that particular day, and maybe for a period of time in closer proximity from that event.

But to extend it to the rest of the class period, the rest of my analysis is not superfluous; it's necessary.

Q. The single-event event study is not enough on its own to prove market efficiency for the entirety of the class period; isn't that correct?

A. If you mean by that eliminating consideration of the Cammer and Krogman factors, it depends on what standard of proof.

For some purposes it might be. Maybe for the court, it would be. For me to stake my reputation on, it wouldn't be.

By that's hypothetical, because in the real world, what I am staking my reputation on is I ran many additional tests: the Cammer test, the Krogman factor test and the collective test.

Q. Now, let me give you a hypothetical. There's a manufacturing company. It

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

has one manufacturing plant. It trades in an inefficient market. We know that because the company doesn't meet any of the Cammer and Krogman factors because economists have tested how its stock price performs using every test of which you're aware. It is not efficient, the market in which it trades.

On a single day, the sole manufacturing plant of this manufacturing company burns to the ground; a total loss. That event gets covered in The Boston Globe and other major newspapers, including The Wall Street Journal and the New York Times.

The stock price in that company falls dramatically, such that if you tested the stock price on that date using a single-date event study, you would find statistical significance.

Is it possible that the stock price would fall in that scenario, given the fact that the market is generally inefficient?

A. It's possible it would be efficient that day with respect to that episode and

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

that news.

And it's -- it may be, depending on the specifics in the hypothetical, you can draw an inference that if that event had happened a week earlier, two weeks earlier, a month earlier or a year earlier, it would have -- the market would have reacted efficiently with respect to that news on those days as well.

Q. Well, for purposes of my hypothetical, the stock is trading in an inefficient market where generally material news does not affect the stock price.

Fair enough?

A. But with respect to information about a fire, it suddenly becomes efficient is what you're saying?

So that's how your hypothetical works. It's inefficient, but with respect to a certain category of news, it is efficient.

Q. Well, let's change the hypo slightly.

A. Okay.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. A manufacturing company, trading in an inefficient market. The manufacturing facilities burn to the ground.

Is it possible in an inefficient market for the stock price to decline in a statistically significant way upon the reporting of that event?

A. Well, the definition of "inefficiency" is that people ignore information. They disregard material information. It's overlooked. It's too small. Nobody really cares.

It's -- and it's unlikely that you would see a significant stock price reaction if the stock is overlooked and disregarded by the marketplace.

On the other hand, if you do observe that it's -- that people care about this company when this kind of information's available, that would be a demonstration that the -- that that company, while it may be inefficient with respect to other information, is efficient with respect to that kind of information.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. Is it not possible for securities that trade in inefficient markets to sometimes, but not always, respond appropriately to material news?

A. It's possible. And that's why testing market efficiency, I run a battery of tests. I don't base my decision on only one result. Each result contributes or -- contributes to whatever the conclusion may be, one way or the other.

Q. Now, having run the tests that you ran, is it possible for you to conclude that Freddie Mac's common stock traded in an efficient market in July of 2006?

A. I didn't test for July of 2006.

I -- if I were asked to test for July of 2006, I would run all the tests that I ran over that extended period. I would look at Cammer factors, Unger and Krogman factors, and see if there also were good candidates for empirical testing in that additional month.

I started my analysis in August of 2006.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. So having run the tests that you ran, you believe you can conclude that Freddie Mac's common stock traded in an efficient market in August of 2006?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, you didn't test any dates in August of 2006, correct?

A. I didn't do the -- I didn't do event study tests on dates in 2006, but I did Cammer and Krogman factor tests for 2006.

Q. When it comes to factor 5 of --

A. And the rule wasn't temporally isolate it. I didn't -- the rule wasn't I would only look for these kind of events in 2007.

The rule dictated that the events were -- appeared in 2007 and in 2006, apparently, from the perspective of the New York Times and the Wall Street Journal, was fairly calm for Freddie Mac, which is why no events showed up in that period.

Q. You didn't test in either your single-event event study or your FDT z-test any dates in the year 2006, correct?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. Correct, as a result of the rule not finding any dates in that period.

Q. Well, when you say "the rule," what rule are you referring to?

A. The Wall Street Journal and the New York Times coverage rule.

Q. I was asking about both tests.

A. Okay. Well, the -- for the collective test, the New York Times and Wall Street Journal media coverage test. And for individual event dates, I was looking -- we already talked about what my selection criteria were: momentous red-letter dates where the news flow was such that it appeared in an unconfounded and unexpected way that would reasonably move the stock price, not just a little bit, but over the threshold for statistical significance.

And I didn't find dates like that between August 2006, actually, until the last one. The nature of this company, it's a fairly unique company.

MR. FRANK: Bill, this is a

Page 186

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 good time for a lunch break, if you would
3 like to take one.
4 MR. MARKOVITS: That's fine.
5 MR. FRANK: Off the record,
6 please.
7 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going
8 off the record at 12:26.
9
10 (Recess taken from 12:26 p.m.
11 to 1:16 p.m.)
12
13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back
14 on the record at 1:16.
15
16 BY MR. FRANK:
17 Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Feinstein.
18 A. Good afternoon.
19 Q. Let me turn your attention back to
20 Exhibit 96. This is your report.
21 A. Okay.
22 Q. Do you have that before you?
23 A. I do.
24 Q. Do me a favor, turn to Exhibit 1.
25 That's on Page 48 of your report.

Page 188

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 (Exhibit No. 106 marked for
3 identification.)
4
5 BY MR. FRANK:
6 I'm sharing with you a set of
7 documents marked as Exhibit 104.
8 I will represent to you that this is
9 the set of documents that Mr.
10 Markovits -- that you gave to Mr.
11 Markovits and that Mr. Markovits gave to
12 me.
13 A. Yes.
14 Q. Do you recognize the documents that
15 are collected and marked Exhibit
16 104?
17 A. I do.
18 Q. Now, what are these documents?
19 A. This is -- these are reports -- what
20 I believe they are is they're reports from
21 Freddie Mac's investor relations team to
22 management.
23 Q. How did they come to be in your
24 hands?
25 A. These were provided by counsel.

Page 187

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Are you there?
3 A. Yes.
4 Q. Exhibit 1 is a list of documents and
5 other information considered; is that
6 correct?
7 A. Yes.
8 Q. This list is incomplete; is that
9 right?
10 A. That's right.
11 Q. You had Mr. Markovits provide to me
12 this morning some additional documents that
13 you had considered in connection with your
14 report that are not on this list; is that
15 right?
16 A. Right. It's one type of document.
17 There's a number of editions of it, but
18 it's one type of document.
19
20 (Exhibit No. 104 marked for
21 identification.)
22
23 (Exhibit No. 105 marked for
24 identification.)
25

Page 189

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. Did you request them from counsel?
3 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.
4 A. At some point, I did. Not
5 specifically, but I asked if there was
6 anything generally like this that they had,
7 and this is what arrived.
8 BY MR. FRANK:
9 Q. Why is it that you requested
10 documents like these documents?
11 A. Well, I suspected they would show
12 what they actually do show, which is that
13 the company itself understood that
14 information is what was affecting its stock
15 price over time.
16 Q. And do you rely upon these documents
17 in forming the conclusions that are set
18 forth in your report?
19 A. I don't -- I didn't rely on them. I
20 don't generally rely on them, but I do --
21 but they do add support to my conclusion.
22 This is evidence or documentation
23 that my conclusion is something that,
24 apparently, Freddie Mac management and
25 their investor relations team would agree

48 (Pages 186 to 189)

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 with.
 3 Q. And when did you come into
 4 possession of the documents that have been
 5 marked as Exhibit 104?
 6 A. I don't recall specifically, but I
 7 do know it was prior to filing the report.
 8 Q. And let's take a look at the first
 9 document that is collected in Exhibit 104.
 10 This is a document that's entitled
 11 "Equity Investor Relations Monthly Update,
 12 August 2006."
 13 Do you see that?
 14 A. Yes.
 15 Q. And what is it in this document in
 16 particular that you believe supports any of
 17 the conclusions that you've reached in your
 18 report?
 19 A. (Witness reviews document.)
 20 It's Page 5 with -- I guess the
 21 Bates number 630 -- is a price chart, a
 22 volume chart and price chart, and it's
 23 annotated with various price movements
 24 pointed out in an information explanation
 25 for why the price moved on those days.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 that.
 3 Q. Now, you don't reference any of the
 4 reports that are set forth in Exhibit
 5 104 anywhere in your report, correct?
 6 A. That's right.
 7 Q. And you didn't include them on
 8 Exhibit 1 of your report, right?
 9 A. Well, that was -- that was an
 10 oversight. It should have been included.
 11 Q. Were there any other documents or
 12 other information that you considered that
 13 you did not include in Exhibit 1 as a
 14 result of an oversight?
 15 A. Not that I'm aware of.
 16 Q. And when did you come to realize
 17 that you had failed to identify the
 18 documents collected in Exhibit 104 as among
 19 the documents that you considered and
 20 listed in Exhibit 1?
 21 A. Yesterday, while preparing for the
 22 deposition.
 23
 24 (Exhibit No. 105 marked for
 25 identification.)

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 Q. Is there any other information in
 3 this August 2006 document that you believe
 4 supports any of the conclusions you've
 5 drawn in your report?
 6 A. Well, what I said was -- the main
 7 thing that I recall, and how it -- how I
 8 recalled that it supported my conclusion.
 9 But reviewing the document -- well,
 10 Page 6 talks about how the analyst
 11 coverage -- it talks about analyst
 12 coverage. I mean, that just supports what
 13 I found about analyst coverage that was
 14 extensive.
 15 But it says specifically in this
 16 particular month's version or edition,
 17 "Credit Suisse and Merrill Lynch downgrade
 18 Freddie Mac stock to hold in early June
 19 based upon concerns over increased
 20 regulatory risk, potential portfolio caps,
 21 and delayed time frame to return excess
 22 capital to shareholders."
 23 So, again, it's attributing
 24 valuation impacts to information. It's
 25 another page in the document that does

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2
 3 BY MR. FRANK:
 4 Q. I'm showing you a document that has
 5 been marked as Exhibit 105.
 6 Is Exhibit 105 the article that we
 7 have been referring to today as the FDT
 8 article?
 9 A. Yes.
 10 Q. This is the -- is this the only
 11 academic literature on the application of
 12 the z-test to assessing market efficiency
 13 in securities cases?
 14 A. No.
 15 Q. What other articles would you
 16 identify that discuss the application of
 17 the z-test to assessing market efficiency
 18 in securities cases?
 19 A. My recollection is there's an
 20 article by Hartzmark. I think it's
 21 Hartzmark and Seyhun.
 22 Q. That's one article?
 23 A. Yes.
 24 Q. Any other academic literature that
 25 you're aware of that discuss the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 application of z-test for the purpose of
 assessing market efficiency in securities
 cases?

A. No, not if you mean published
 articles.

Q. Is this article a peer-reviewed
 article?

A. I believe it's not, in the sense
 that it's usually -- how the term's usually
 used.

Q. How is the term usually used?

A. Well, it's not an academic -- this
 is a law review article. It's not an
 economic or finance academic journal.

Q. And articles that are published in
 economic or finance academic journals are
 generally subject a peer-review process?

A. Right. That's right.

Q. Law review articles are not?

A. I'm not entirely sure what the
 review process is for law review.

Q. Now, let me turn your attention to
 Page 119 of the FDT article.

A. Okay.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. At the bottom of Page 119, it -- the
 authors write, "Because stock prices move
 all the time, one must compare the
 movements in response to news stories with
 a control group of prices."

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. And you agree with that statement,
 right?

A. Well, for purposes of this test,
 yes.

Q. For purposes of the FDT z-test,
 right?

A. That's right.

Q. And you did an FDT z-test here,
 right?

A. Yes.

Q. And then they write, "One way to do
 this would be to look at a sample of days
 in a class period, exclusive of those days
 alleged to be corrected disclosures and
 perform a news search."

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. And you did look at a sample of days
 in a class period in this case, right?

A. Yes.

Q. But you did not exclude those days
 alleged to be corrected disclosures,
 right?

A. From the control group, I did. It
 wasn't -- it wasn't in the control group.

The control group is the non-news
 days.

Q. Well, is it -- is a control group --
 isn't the control group all of the other
 days in the class period other than the
 sample?

A. Yes.

Q. And if you look at Footnote 155, the
 authors write, "The examination would
 exclude those days in which a corrective
 disclosure was made because plaintiffs
 would normally choose a class period where
 corrective disclosures coincide with large
 negative price movements. Including those
 days in the analysis would bias the
 results."

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Do you see that?

A. Well, I see that.

Q. And do you agree with that?

A. Well, I would agree that they should
 be excluded from the control group, but I
 do not agree they should be excluded from
 the sample of news days that are selected
 by the news day rule.

Q. Isn't it fair to say that plaintiffs
 normally choose a class period where a
 corrective disclosure coincides with a
 large negative price movement?

A. Often, but not always. Sometimes
 plaintiffs think there is a large residual
 decline and when I do the analysis, I find
 that it's not.

But I think that the day should be
 included as an event day if the rule says
 it should be included as an event day and
 if there's good, objective foundation -- a
 good, objective foundation for assessing
 that it belongs in the news day category,
 that it was a high information flow day.

I do not agree that it should be

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 excluded because it's a corrective
3 disclosure.

4 Q. Isn't it fair to say that if
5 economists conducted event studies that
6 were based on solely a single date and
7 always chose the last day of a class period
8 in a securities case, that that would bias
9 results in favor of a findings of market
10 efficiency?

11 A. No.

12 Q. Why not?

13 A. Well, I mean, if you mean bias in
14 the sense that it's going to produce a
15 result that's not indicative of the
16 underlying truth, I don't believe that's
17 the case.

18 I mean, in this particular case,
19 taking that as a hypothetical and using
20 this case as an example, I mean, it's
21 indisputable that that was a high
22 information flow date, November 20, and
23 whether there's a lawsuit or not is
24 completely inconsequential to the
25 determination that that was a high -- an

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 unusually high information flow date and
3 belongs in a study of high information flow
4 dates, especially when the objective event
5 selection rule is that it's covered -- that
6 the event is covered by the New York Times
7 and the Wall Street Journal.

8 Q. And it's your interpretation of
9 these sentences that we read that the
10 authors are solely referring to excluding
11 the last day of the class period or
12 corrective disclosure date from the control
13 group and not from the sample or -- strike
14 that. That was confusing.

15 You see where it says in Footnote
16 155, "The examination would exclude those
17 days in which a corrective disclosure was
18 made."

19 Do you see that?

20 A. I see that.

21 Q. Is it your understanding that the
22 authors, in describing the examination,
23 were describing both the selection of a
24 sample of days as well as the control
25 group?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. It's not entirely clear what they
3 meant.

4 I mean, in the paragraph -- in the
5 sentence that's footnoted, that the
6 footnote is attached to, they're talking
7 about the control group. But if they do
8 mean that you cannot consider corrective
9 disclosures in assessing market efficiency,
10 I would say they're wrong.

11 I mean, that would be an area where
12 we disagree. I accept their methodology in
13 general but do believe that you should look
14 at the red-letter dates in the life of the
15 company, and if they can be objectively and
16 indisputably identified as news dates, then
17 it doesn't matter whether lawyers have also
18 identified those as important dates for
19 their purposes.

20 Q. Are you aware of this article
21 discussing anywhere a single-date event
22 study as a -- well, strike that.

23 Are you aware of the authors, either
24 collectively or individually, of this
25 article ever writing about the subject of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 assessing market efficiency through the use
3 of an event study that evaluates a single
4 day?

5 A. Well, I think they -- I know that
6 David Tabak generally opines that single --
7 single-event event studies are never enough
8 evidence. It's his belief that there's
9 never enough dates to test -- to draw
10 conclusions.

11 I disagree with him about that.

12 Dunbar is no longer with us. I
13 can't tell you what he thinks.

14 I don't -- I don't know of any of
15 the others opining one way or the other.

16 Q. Now, when it comes to a z-test, what
17 is the null hypothesis for a z-test?

18 A. That the market ignores relevant
19 information; that the market disregards
20 information in determining the stock price.

21 Q. Now, is it your view that Ferrillo,
22 Dunbar and Tabak are authorities on
23 z-tests?

24 A. It depends how you define
25 "authority."

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 They wrote this article. They give
 3 credit for being the first to apply that
 4 type of test to this type of problem.
 5 Q. And you cite this article regularly
 6 in your work, correct?
 7 A. Yes.
 8 Q. And you cited them in your report in
 9 this case, right?
 10 A. Yes.
 11 Q. And you cited the article in your
 12 declaration, right?
 13 A. Yes.
 14 Q. And you've cited this article in
 15 many other reports, too, correct?
 16 A. Yes.
 17 Q. Now, turning to your declaration,
 18 the z-test is -- you mention in
 19 Footnote 4, this is Exhibit 95, I believe,
 20 on Page 6, that --
 21 A. My report now?
 22 Q. Your declaration. Exhibit 95.
 23 Do you see Paragraph 22?
 24 A. Yes.
 25 Q. There, it says -- I've actually read

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 this sentence into the record previously.
 3 This is where you describe the z-test.
 4 Do you see it?
 5 A. Yes.
 6 Q. Then at the end you drop to Footnote
 7 4, correct?
 8 A. Yes.
 9 Q. And in Footnote 4, you say, "See,
 10 for example," and you list a number of
 11 textbooks or other authorities; is that
 12 right?
 13 A. Yes. Those are authorities and
 14 citations in the statistics literature to
 15 the incidence frequency test. That is,
 16 essentially, when applied to the question
 17 of market efficiency, the z-test -- the FDT
 18 z-test.
 19 Q. These are textbooks that you
 20 selected that are authorities that discuss
 21 the z-test, generally, but not in the
 22 context of securities cases; is that
 23 correct?
 24 A. That's right.
 25

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 (Exhibit No. 106 marked for
 3 identification.)
 4
 5 BY MR. FRANK:
 6 Q. You should have -- Dr. Feinstein, do
 7 you have before you a document marked as
 8 Exhibit 106?
 9 A. (Witness reviews document.)
 10 I do.
 11 Q. Exhibit 106 is an excerpt from a
 12 document -- from a book, the title of which
 13 is "Applied Statistics for Public Policy,"
 14 by Brian P. Macfie and Philip Nufrio.
 15 Do you see that?
 16 A. Yes.
 17 Q. And this is one of the authorities
 18 you cite in your declaration, correct?
 19 A. Yes.
 20 Q. Now, if you turn your attention to
 21 Page 323, there's a section called "Sample
 22 Size."
 23 Do you see that?
 24 A. I do.
 25 Q. And it says there, "In Chapter 12,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 we saw how to determine adequate sample
 3 size in order to test the hypothesis about
 4 a population proportion using a sample
 5 proportion. When testing for differences
 6 between two population proportions with two
 7 sample proportions, the necessary criteria
 8 are defined a bit differently. The
 9 following three conditions must be met for
 10 both samples to assure the sample sizes are
 11 sufficiently large enough to conduct a
 12 hypothesis test for differences."
 13 Do you see that?
 14 A. Yes.
 15 Q. And then it provides three
 16 conditions, right?
 17 A. Yes.
 18 Q. Are you aware that your FDT z-test
 19 that you conducted in this case doesn't
 20 satisfy any of those three conditions?
 21 A. I ran diagnostics. Actually, I had
 22 my team run diagnostics, and we determined
 23 that, based on the diagnostics, that the
 24 test is legitimate and the results are
 25 reliable.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
But I would have to review conditions 2 and 3 to answer your question for sure, but with 1, I could agree.

Q. As you sit here today, you know that you did not meet condition 1, which requires that both samples need to have at least 30 observations each, correct?

A. Right. But there are diagnostics to run to test whether the test is legitimate, robust to relaxation of these conditions and the results reliable, and those diagnostics were run. They're routinely run by my team.

Q. Well, we're going to discuss the diagnostics.

And I believe you testified a little bit about them earlier, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. You ran two diagnostics, one before you finalized your report and one after, correct?

A. Well, my understanding is my team runs the diagnostics when they run the test. I might have asked about it

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
afterwards as a check, but they run the diagnostics routinely.

Q. So is it fair to say that you may not have been aware of the diagnostics, one or both of them, before you finalized your report?

A. No, that's not fair.

The way -- our procedure is they run the diagnostics when they run the tests.

When I say, run the FDT test on this data, they run that test and they run the diagnostics, bring to my attention if there's any issue with the diagnostics.

Q. Now, they never brought to your attention that there was any issue with the diagnostics; is that right?

A. Correct.

Q. Do you instruct them what diagnostics to run?

A. Yes. I mean, we've talked about it numerous times.

Q. In other cases, you've run -- is the binomial test a diagnostic?

A. No, it's a different type of test.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. What are the --

A. In fact, it's different type of test that I don't think would be -- that isn't subject to these conditions either.

So, actually, you could say it's a diagnostic. If that binomial test gives the same results, then the test run on a sample size less than 30 is still going to be reliable in the z-test.

Q. What are the diagnostics that your team was instructed to run in this case?

A. Well, what they routinely run -- I don't have to tell them from case to case, specifically instruct them -- they routinely run bootstrapping and Fisher's exact test, among others.

There's a battery of diagnostic tests. Those are what I recall as I sit here now.

Q. Well, I want you to try to exhaust your memory for me.

Are there any other diagnostic tests that your team routinely runs?

A. I couldn't tell you for sure. I

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
know that they are -- we've, in the past, considered these issues. And there's a way of running the tests to determine whether these issues are relevant. And they were not brought to my attention as relevant.

And as I sit here now, I could do a quick back-of-the-envelope calculation. If you use the binomial test as a diagnostic, four out of nine is supportive of the result at I reported it for the z-test.

Q. Well, you didn't run a binomial test here, correct?

You've already testified to that, I believe.

A. No. I did a report a binomial test. I didn't run the test -- I didn't describe the test as a binomial test.

But it's a simple test of calculating what's the probability of having four significant events out of a population or out of a sample of nine when the probability of each event being statistically significant is 5 to 6 percent. And it's a very, very low

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 probability if, in fact, information days
3 and noninformation days have the same
4 dynamics.

5 Q. You didn't include the binomial test
6 in your report, correct?

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. You didn't produce the calculations
9 for a binomial test in your report,
10 right?

11 A. Right. But knowing what the result
12 is gives me confidence that this test, as I
13 presented it, is legitimate and valid and
14 robust, notwithstanding that it -- there
15 aren't 30 observations in the information
16 group.

17 Q. Who ran the -- well, let's back up.
18 Did you or your team run a binomial
19 test in this case?

20 A. I -- we considered what -- we
21 considered what the results of a binomial
22 test would be, and it's easy to do a quick
23 calculation, even without a computer, that
24 indicates that these are robust and valid
25 results.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. I understand that as you sit here
3 today, you can calculate -- you can
4 consider what the results of a binomial
5 test would be in your head; is that fair to
6 say?

7 A. It was certainly considered during
8 the drafting of the report as well.

9 Q. By whom?

10 A. Me.

11 Q. But you didn't put it in your
12 report, because you didn't think that it
13 was important enough to put in your report;
14 is that fair to say?

15 A. That's right.

16 Q. Now, your team routinely runs
17 bootstrapping and Fisher's exact
18 diagnostics tests, right?

19 A. That's right.

20 Q. And if anything arises, they alert
21 you to the fact, right?

22 A. That's right.

23 Q. And if nothing arises, they don't
24 talk to you about those tests; is that
25 correct?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. That's right.

3 Q. And so you never talked to any of
4 your team about a Fisher's exact or a
5 bootstrapping test, right?

6 A. That's not true. That's not
7 accurate.

8 I mean, in preparation for this
9 deposition, it came up and they said, yes,
10 of course, we ran the Fisher's exact test,
11 and the results were robust.

12 Q. Who did you talk to about the
13 Fisher's exact at the time?

14 A. Dan Bettencourt and Miguel
15 Villanueva.

16 Q. And you spoke to them about the
17 Fisher's exact test following -- well,
18 strike that.

19 When did you talk to Dan and Miguel
20 about the Fisher's exact test?

21 A. Yesterday.

22 Q. And --

23 A. And they said, yes, of course it was
24 run, and there's no issue.

25 Q. And did they share with you any of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 the results of the test?

3 A. They said there was no issue.
4 That's the results of the test.

5 Q. But I assume that this is a
6 statistical test that yields numbers; is
7 that fair to say?

8 A. Right. But it's the qualitative
9 result that I'm more concerned about.

10 Q. Well, allow me to be concerned both
11 about the numbers and the qualitative
12 result.

13 What were the numbers?

14 A. I don't recall.

15 Q. Did they share them with you or
16 not?

17 A. Not.

18 Q. So it's not that you don't recall,
19 you never knew; is that fair to say?

20 A. That's fair.

21 Q. And the Fisher's exact test yields
22 numbers, right?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. And the bootstrapping test yields
25 number, right?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Right.
3 Q. And you never knew what those
4 numbers were, and as you sit here today,
5 you don't know what they are, correct?
6 A. That's right.
7 Q. And a binomial test yields numbers,
8 too, right?
9 A. That's right.
10 Q. And to the best of your knowledge,
11 your team never provided to plaintiff's
12 counsel in this case any of the
13 calculations that relate to a bootstrapping
14 test, correct?
15 A. Well, I'll take your word for it,
16 but my understanding is that everything
17 that was in our files pertaining to this
18 case was produced.
19 So it's possible the test was run
20 outside the files or on a local computer
21 instead of the system computer.
22 But if you're saying you don't have
23 it, I don't -- I don't dispute that.
24 Q. If I don't have it, is it possible
25 that they weren't run prior to the time

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Yes.
3 Q. And so as you sit here today, you
4 can calculate that your test didn't satisfy
5 the second criteria either, correct?
6 A. Yes.
7 Q. Now, the third criteria is going to
8 strain my arithmetic abilities, but maybe
9 not yours.
10 This says N-1 times 1 minus P-1.
11 Do you see that?
12 A. So that would be 56 percent. 1
13 minus 44 is 56.
14 Q. And is --
15 A. That might be more than 5. I would
16 have to run it through a calculator.
17 Q. You believe it's 9 times 56 percent?
18 A. Yes.
19 Q. Isn't -- isn't a number greater than
20 5 -- the next number that's greater than 5
21 the number 6?
22 We can agree that a number greater
23 than 5 is the number 6?
24 A. Yes.
25 Q. And so --

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 that the report was finalized?
3 A. I asked if they were run. They said
4 they were run.
5 Q. You didn't get into the details of,
6 when were they run?
7 A. No.
8 Q. Now, with respect to category 2
9 here, this condition, do you see where it
10 says N-1 times P-1 and N-2 times P-2 have
11 to be greater than 5?
12 Do you see that?
13 A. I see that.
14 Q. And N is -- N is, in your test, is
15 4; isn't it?
16 Isn't N-1 the number 4?
17 A. No, it's 9.
18 Q. It's 9?
19 A. Right.
20 Q. And what's P-1?
21 A. That's 44 percent. The proportion
22 of the sample that was statistically
23 significant, that's 44 percent.
24 Q. And can we agree that 9 times 44
25 percent is less than the number 5?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. 1 minus P-1, though, is 1 minus 44
3 percent.
4 Q. Bear with me.
5 So we agree the next number after
6 the number 5 is the number 6?
7 A. Yes.
8 Q. And 6/9 is two-thirds, which is 66
9 percent, right?
10 A. Yes.
11 Q. So if you multiplied 9 by 66
12 percent, you would get 6, right, or 67
13 percent, right?
14 A. Yes.
15 Q. Well, here we're multiplying 9 by 56
16 percent, right?
17 A. Yeah.
18 Q. It's less than 6, right?
19 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.
20 More than 5.
21 A. Oh, I see. It might be greater than
22 5. I just -- can we check it?
23 BY MR. FRANK:
24 Q. Well, this all assumes that you're
25 right and that N-1 is 9, correct? Is it

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 possible --
 3 A. It is 9.
 4 Q. Are you sure?
 5 A. Either N-1 or N-2. I mean, it
 6 depends how you define -- which one you
 7 assign to N-1 and which one you assign to
 8 N-2 is arbitrary.
 9 Q. And in your report, when you discuss
 10 these numbers, you don't simply discuss
 11 four results out of nine; you discuss three
 12 results out of the eight as well, don't
 13 you?
 14 A. Yes.
 15 Q. You consider what your z-test would
 16 look like if you excluded the November 20
 17 date, right?
 18 A. Yes.
 19 Q. Why did you do that?
 20 A. To show that if you -- if someone
 21 were to make an issue of the inclusion of
 22 that last date, that the result is robust.
 23 Q. Why did you think that someone might
 24 make an issue about the inclusion of that
 25 last date?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 at the results and then choose that date
 3 because you know it's statistically
 4 significant rather than you chose that date
 5 because the information flow that date was
 6 substantial.
 7 If there was some question
 8 whatsoever about whether or not the
 9 information flow that day was substantial,
 10 then I could buy into your argument.
 11 But there is absolutely no question
 12 that the information flow that day was
 13 remarkable and unusual, meriting that
 14 date's inclusion in these event studies.
 15 Q. Are you aware of any academic
 16 literature that supports your view that
 17 z-tests, as applied to securities class
 18 actions, properly include the last day of
 19 the class period?
 20 A. The principles that this decision
 21 was based on is in the literature,
 22 statistical literature as well as
 23 econometric literature, that what may
 24 appear to be -- that there is something
 25 called selection bias, and selection bias

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 A. I'm familiar with your argument.
 3 I don't agree with it, but I'm
 4 familiar with it. It's been raised before
 5 and I've addressed it before.
 6 Q. When you say you're familiar with my
 7 argument, what you mean is that you're
 8 familiar with the notion that economists,
 9 when they conduct z-tests shouldn't be
 10 using the last day of a class period?
 11 A. No. I'm familiar with the
 12 fallacious argument that selection of what
 13 happens to be the final corrective
 14 disclosure of a class period -- of a
 15 proposed class period could be considered
 16 selection bias.
 17 And as it's a fallacious argument
 18 because taking into account the nature of
 19 the information that emerged on that day,
 20 the nature of the information that
 21 transpired on that day, it's indisputable
 22 that it's not simply a spurious result,
 23 it's not an arbitrarily selected result,
 24 it's not a selection based on a
 25 reverse-event study where you firsts look

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 is defined.
 3 This is not selection bias. And the
 4 concept of a reverse-event study and
 5 peek-ahead bias as it's sometimes called,
 6 is described in the literature. This
 7 choice of this date because of the
 8 information that came out that day does
 9 not -- is not peek-ahead bias or selection
 10 bias.
 11 Q. Well --
 12 A. So, I mean, the literature explains
 13 what the error is and what the error would
 14 be if someone picked that date
 15 inappropriately.
 16 So it's clear in the literature.
 17 The literature makes it very clear what the
 18 error would be. And the information we
 19 have about that date makes it clear that
 20 what I did is not that error.
 21 Q. What is peek-ahead bias?
 22 A. Well, you pick the events because
 23 you know they were significant.
 24 Now, you might pick the same events.
 25 You might have known that the events were

Page 222

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 significant, but if you pick them
3 specifically because there's -- it's
4 indisputable that there was high
5 information flow on those days, making
6 those days or that day appropriate for an
7 event study, it's not peek-ahead bias.

8 Q. When you chose November 20, 2007 to
9 include in your single-event event study,
10 you knew that date was one that would yield
11 a statistically significant result,
12 correct?

13 A. Right. And I wouldn't have picked
14 it except for the fact that also looking at
15 what information came out that day
16 identified that day as the most important
17 red-letter date in the life of this company
18 over the class period.

19 Q. Weren't you concerned that you would
20 be subject to an accusation that you had
21 peek-ahead bias?

22 A. Well, that's the answer to the
23 question I gave a few moments ago. That's
24 why I also gave the results for three out
25 of eight.

Page 223

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 But four out of nine is a legitimate
3 result, because this is not peek-ahead
4 bias.

5 Q. What is selection bias?

6 A. The same thing, essentially, that
7 you -- that your selection is in some way
8 unscientific or inappropriate in a way that
9 biases the results of the test.

10 Q. Are you aware of any academic
11 literature that discusses your approach to
12 selecting dates in this case for your
13 z-test?

14 A. Sure. There's an extensive
15 literature. There's an extensive section
16 in the chartered financial analyst
17 curriculum on testing and selection bias,
18 and it describes what selection bias is and
19 cautions against it and explains how to not
20 fall into that error, and I followed those
21 protocols.

22 Q. And the authority you just
23 referenced discusses selecting Wall Street
24 Journal dates and New York Times dates in
25 an effort to select dates for a z-test like

Page 224

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 this?

3 A. No, it doesn't -- it describes
4 principles that I applied in order to apply
5 this rule correctly.

6 Q. Now, let me turn your attention to a
7 document that we're going to mark as
8 Exhibit 107.

9
10 (Exhibit No. 107 marked for
11 identification.)

12
13 BY MR. FRANK:

14 Q. Exhibit 107 is a document entitled
15 "Probability and Statistics for Engineering
16 and the Sciences," ninth edition, by J.L.
17 Devore.

18 Now this is one of the authorities
19 that you cite in Footnote 4 of your
20 declaration, correct?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Let me turn your attention to Page
23 393.

24 Do you see that there's a box
25 highlighted in blue?

Page 225

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Now, do you see where the -- it says
4 "Test statistic value, large samples, Z
5 equals," and then a formula?

6 A. Right.

7 Q. Do you know if that's the formula
8 you used in this case?

9 A. I believe it is, but I did
10 bootstrapping to determine that the large
11 sample formula works with our smaller
12 sample as well. I mean, I didn't do it,
13 but my team did.

14 Q. I understand that you ran diagnostic
15 tests.

16 But what I'm curious about is, do
17 you see the sentence at the bottom of the
18 blue box? Do you see that sentence?

19 A. I do.

20 Q. There it says, "The test can safely
21 be used as long as MP HAT 1, MQ HAT 1, NP
22 HAT 2, and NQ HAT 2 are all at least
23 ten."

24 A. Right.

25 Q. Do you see that?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. It's a different set of criteria than was in the prior article, which shows you that there's -- I wouldn't call it disagreement among statisticians, but there's an understanding that -- that diagnostic evaluation on a case-by-case basis is called for.

Q. Well, are you aware of any academic authority that supports the view that one can properly run a z-test where the conditions set forth in either Exhibit 106 or 107 are not met?

A. Yes.

Q. What's that?

A. Well, there's procedures for that. There's a bootstrapping to test to see if the critical values hold and that the critical values are valid in a small sample environment as well as a large sample environment.

Q. Well --

A. That's how we always conduct the test.

Q. Can you point me to any academic

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

authorities that support your view that these conditions do not need to be met if you were able to satisfy the diagnostic test that you referenced?

A. Yes. Not as I sit here now, but yes, I can.

Q. Are they referenced -- are they referenced anywhere in your report?

A. No. They generally don't have to be. Usually people understand the principles and are satisfied with the principles well enough to know that it's not going to make a difference if the diagnostic test passed.

Q. Now, for your z-test, you didn't just choose a single date, correct?

A. Correct. I mean, it's the nature of a z-test, you compare two samples And it's samples that are more -- each greater than 1.

Q. Now, in constructing a z-test, I believe you testified, and it's in your report, that it's important to choose dates on which there's greater information flow,

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

correct?

A. Right.

Q. Now, the dates that you chose are not actually the dates on which The Wall Street Journal or the New York Times published an article, right?

A. That's right. They are -- the Wall Street Journal and the New York Times were used to identify the date of the event, and then the date of the event is the date that's tested for the return.

Q. So, for example, if the New York Times came out with an article and said that Freddie Mac was going to be reporting something tomorrow --

A. Yes.

Q. -- and then The Wall Street Journal came out with an article two days later saying Freddie Mac reported something yesterday, in that example, you chose the date in between?

A. Well, I chose the date that the testimony before Congress actually occurred where Freddie Mac described to Congress

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

what its program was for shoring up certain borrowers' mortgages.

So, I mean, the earlier date -- I mean, there was actually -- I could have put in the exhibit -- in the report the follow-up article from the New York Times or from the Wall Street Journal reporting on the testimony itself.

I mean, it would have still pointed to the day of the testimony as the day of the event.

Q. Well, let's be specific, because I gave you a bit of a hypothetical and you jumped to a particular example.

So if you turn to Exhibit 5 of your report, which I hope is Exhibit 96, if I'm doing this right.

Doctor, is it Exhibit 96?

MR. MARKOVITS: I think it's Exhibit 96, even if you're not doing it right.

A. Yes.

MR. FRANK: It depends what "it" is, I suppose.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 BY MR. FRANK:
 3 Q. So are you looking at Exhibit 5 in
 4 deposition Exhibit 96?
 5 A. Yes.
 6 Q. Okay. And this exhibit sets forth
 7 the dates you selected for your z-test,
 8 correct?
 9 A. That's right.
 10 Q. And we see in the first line, for
 11 example, the first row, under New York
 12 Times, it says "Freddie Mac Tightens
 13 Standards," by Vikas Bajaj, 28 February
 14 2007, correct?
 15 A. Yes.
 16 Q. And then under The Wall Street
 17 Journal it says, "Freddie Mac Won't Buy
 18 Some Subprime Loans," by James Hagerty and
 19 Damian Paletta, 28 February 2007, right?
 20 A. Right. And they both refer to
 21 announcements that came out the previous
 22 day.
 23 Q. Both of those articles were
 24 published on February 28, 2007, right?
 25 A. Right.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 important event.
 3 Q. You weren't choosing the day that
 4 the newspapers published their articles,
 5 right?
 6 A. I picked the event -- the date of
 7 the events that the newspaper articles was
 8 about.
 9 Q. And did you look at the dates that
 10 the newspaper articles actually came out?
 11 A. Yes.
 12 Q. And what did you determine upon
 13 looking at those dates?
 14 A. Well, I would check to see if -- I
 15 used other sources to see if the event
 16 occurred on the 28th or the 27th. Or I
 17 also looked to see if the article was
 18 published, if it's, like, the Wall Street
 19 Journal wire edition and it's after the
 20 close, then the effective event date would
 21 be the next day.
 22 Q. Did you apply any economic test to
 23 those other dates?
 24 A. No.
 25 Q. Did you consider any other selection

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 Q. But you chose the prior date because
 3 they were discussing an event from the
 4 prior date, right?
 5 A. Right. And it was covered in other
 6 wire sources on February 27th. So the
 7 market knew about it on February 27th.
 8 Q. So is it fair to say that you didn't
 9 use your selection criteria to identify
 10 dates where there was more -- there were
 11 more news articles or greater information
 12 flow, but rather, you used your selection
 13 criteria to identify dates where material
 14 company information was disclosed?
 15 A. Yes, I think that's fair.
 16 Q. You weren't looking for --
 17 A. Oh, no, no, no, no, no, not just --
 18 I mean, I'm looking for dates that The Wall
 19 Street Journal and the New York Times
 20 collectively or together each determined
 21 something important had happened for
 22 Freddie Mac, which necessarily is going to
 23 be an information flow date.
 24 Q. Well --
 25 A. I mean, information about the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 criteria other than the Wall Street
 3 Journal, New York Times approach you
 4 described in your report?
 5 A. Yeah. I sat with my team for a good
 6 long time thinking about what would be the
 7 most reasonable event selection algorithm.
 8 Q. What were the other algorithms you
 9 discussed with your team?
 10 A. Well, we considered using dates on
 11 which any news article was written, for
 12 example, but rejected that possibility
 13 because that would have, essentially,
 14 picked every day.
 15 So it had to be more important news
 16 sources.
 17 Q. Did you consider any other
 18 algorithms?
 19 A. I'm sure we did, but didn't test any
 20 others. We decided on this one before
 21 running a test.
 22 Q. As you sit here today, can you
 23 recall any other algorithms you considered?
 24 A. I just did. I just explained one
 25 that comes to mind.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 Q. That's why I used the word "other."
 3 A. Other than that. Yeah. I remember
 4 saying, hey, why don't we use the 8-Ks, and
 5 then my team reminded me that there are no
 6 8-Ks for this company. So that didn't
 7 work.

8 We thought about earnings
 9 announcements, but the problem there was,
 10 like, I said it's already -- that path has
 11 already been tread upon.

12 No. We thought -- I mean, we
 13 brainstormed for a while, and this is what
 14 made the most sense.

15 And I still believe this is the best
 16 algorithm for selecting dates. And if you
 17 think there's some other dates that ought
 18 to be tested, let me know and we'll look at
 19 them together.

20 Q. You didn't test the earnings
 21 announcement dates, right?

22 A. Well, only the earnings announcement
 23 dates that were selected by this
 24 methodology. Three of them were.

25 If the Wall Street Journal and the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 New York Times thought that what Freddie
 3 Mac said about earnings on an earnings
 4 announcement date was not consequential
 5 enough to report, we basically agreed with
 6 the New York Times and the Wall Street
 7 Journal and felt it was an inappropriate
 8 date.

9 Q. Well, your methodology was that they
 10 both had to conclude it was significant
 11 enough to report on --

12 A. That's right.

13 Q. -- and they also had to write upon
 14 it within a particular period of time; is
 15 that right?

16 A. Well, yes.

17 Q. Now, since you drafted this report,
 18 have you applied this date selection
 19 methodology in any other case?

20 A. Not exactly this methodology, no.

21 Q. And since you finalized and signed
 22 this report, you have authored other expert
 23 reports on market efficiency, correct?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Did you identify all of those

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 earlier in your deposition?

3 A. Yes, yes.

4 Q. So --

5 A. No. I mean, in this deposition, I
 6 identified testimonies for you. I did not
 7 seek to -- I don't recall if something was
 8 submitted where I have not yet been
 9 deposed.

10 Q. Well, thank you for that
 11 clarification. Maybe we'll just see if we
 12 can make it clear.

13 In Exhibit 96, we see on the front
 14 page of your report that it's dated
 15 June 7, 2017, correct?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And now some time has passed since
 18 June 7, correct?

19 A. Right.

20 Q. And have you finalized any reports
 21 on market efficiency since June 7 of 2017?

22 A. I would have to check my records.
 23 As I sit here now, I can't recall for sure.

24 Q. You testified -- well, you draft
 25 reports fairly often in these sorts of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 cases; is that fair to say?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. It seems likely that there are other
 5 reports, but you just can't recall whether
 6 and how many?

7 A. I wouldn't say it's necessarily
 8 likely, but I just can't recall whether and
 9 how many.

10 Q. Now, you mentioned earlier that you
 11 looked at Factiva. Do you recall that?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. What's Factiva?

14 A. It's a news reporting service, from
 15 which I can download news articles.

16 Q. And did you make any effort to
 17 identify what news sources were reporting
 18 most frequently on Freddie Mac?

19 A. No.

20 Q. So, for example, if a newspaper like
 21 the Financial Times or the Washington Post
 22 report far more frequently on Freddie Mac
 23 than the New York Times, you wouldn't be
 24 aware of that one way or another; is that
 25 right?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Essentially, correct.
3 Q. Now in the Petrobras matter, you did
4 an FDT z-test, correct?
5 A. Yes.
6 Q. You didn't use this news selection
7 approach there, right?
8 A. Correct. They had 6-Ks.
9 Q. Well they don't have 8-Ks, right?
10 A. Right, but they have 6-Ks. Freddie
11 Mac has neither.
12 Q. Well, Freddie Mac -- 6-Ks are the
13 form in which a foreign company updates the
14 market in an equivalent way as an 8-K
15 right?
16 A. Yes.
17 Q. What is an information statement
18 supplement? Do you know?
19 A. Well, my understanding is that was,
20 essentially, their financial reporting,
21 financial results.
22 Q. Are you aware of whether or not
23 Freddie Mac also used supplements to
24 information statements as a surrogate for
25 Forms 8-K?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Petrobras?
3 A. Not without checking my records.
4 Q. Now, to conduct an event study --
5 strike that.
6 To conduct a z-test after you select
7 dates, you have to create a market model;
8 isn't that correct?
9 A. Correct.
10 Q. And was your market model for your
11 z-test the same as your market model for
12 your single-event event study?
13 A. Yes.
14 Q. Now, in your market model, you used
15 two estimation periods, correct?
16 A. Yes.
17 Q. Why do you do that?
18 A. Well, one thing that I gleaned from
19 the Bajaj report was a suspicion that there
20 was a structural break around August of
21 2007, that the price dynamics before August
22 of -- or August 8th, I believe it was,
23 before August 8, 2007 were different than
24 the price dynamics afterwards.
25 So there's a test for that. I ran

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Well, I read them. They're -- I
3 don't recall that that's how they used
4 them.
5 (Witness reviews document.)
6 Q. What are you looking at --
7 A. I'm looking at --
8 Q. -- Dr. Feinstein?
9 A. -- the filings that I have on
10 Page 51.
11 Yes, to some extent, but they're not
12 subject to the same rules as an 8-K. I
13 understood that there were press releases
14 from Freddie Mac from time to time.
15 Q. Now, you also did an FDT z-test in
16 Eletrobras?
17 A. Yes.
18 Q. And you didn't use this Wall Street
19 Journal and New York Times selection method
20 in that case either, right?
21 A. That's right.
22 Q. And as you sit here today, can you
23 think of any case where you used -- that
24 you're certain that you used the FDT z-test
25 other than this case, Eletrobras, and

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the test. It's called a Chow test. And in
3 fact, it identified that the price dynamics
4 were different.
5 So that's why I ran two separate --
6 one way to accommodate analysis when
7 there's a structural break is to divide the
8 data up according to the two regimes and
9 run a regression on each separate piece.
10 Q. What is a structural break?
11 A. Its means that the price dynamics
12 are different before than they were after
13 that point in time.
14 Q. What are price dynamics?
15 A. What drives the -- what drives the
16 stock price, with respect to a market
17 factor, a peer group factor, and the random
18 volatility factor.
19 Q. Now, you identified a structural
20 break after reviewing the Bajaj report,
21 correct?
22 A. Right.
23 Q. Did you do any independent testing
24 of your own to identify any other
25 structural breaks in the market?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. No. He had reasons for placing it at August 8th. And rather than grope around, I accepted his reasons and ran the test on the date that he stated was the structural break date.

Q. And your test confirmed that he was correct?

A. Yes.

Q. Is it possible that there were other structural breaks during the class period in this case?

A. Well, it's possible but unlikely. I mean, there was a -- there was a fundamental market-based reason for stating that there was one on August 8th, and I didn't see that kind of compelling argument for any other date.

Q. If there are other structural breaks in the class period, might that affect the conclusions that you reached in your report?

A. It could conceivably, if in fact the dynamics did change significantly and that August 8th isn't the most appropriate place

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

to place the break; but it also might not.

I don't think any kind of changed econometrics is going to change the conclusion that November 20th was a date that the market reacted to the information -- to Freddie Mac's specific information. It's just too strong a result.

And the -- I would say it's unlikely. Leave it at that. I would say it's -- anything's possible but it's unlikely.

Q. And was the structural break in August due to a liquidity crisis?

A. Well, a systemic -- a systemic market liquidity crisis or a systemic market dislocation is, I believe, how other people have characterized it.

Q. Well, based on the results of your model, would you agree that the stock market was more volatile following the systemic market liquidity crisis in August?

A. Yes.

Q. What is a Chow test?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. A Chow test is a test to see if the dynamics have changed at a potential break point.

Q. And you conducted it because of what you had reviewed in Dr. Bajaj's report?

A. Yes.

Q. He had identified a structural break, and you wanted to confirm that or refute it, correct?

A. Exactly.

Q. And did you do a Chow test for the entirety of the class period or just for that one date?

A. That date.

Q. Is it fair to say that the evidence of a structural break in the market means that the relationship between Freddie Mac's stock and the broader market changed during the class period -- the proposed class period?

A. It can mean that. It could also mean that the background volatility has changed. It could either be that the coefficients have changed or the volatility

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

level has changed.

Q. And did you do anything to determine which it was?

A. Yes.

Q. What did you do?

A. Ran the two regressions. You see them juxtaposed on Exhibit 7.

Q. And what do those reveal?

A. Well, the volatility is certainly greater after August 8, 2007 than it was before. You see that in the standard error level.

Q. What about the relationship between Freddie Mac's stock and the broader market?

A. I don't see -- just eyeballing these numbers, I don't see a significant difference in the peer index. I see a difference in the value. But looking at the standard error of the coefficient, it doesn't appear to be a statistically significant difference in the peer index coefficient and, really, the same -- I mean, I'm eyeballing it. I'm not running the formal test.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 But I don't -- I see different values for the peer index and the market index coefficient. But comparing those to the starred error of the coefficients, it's not clear that they're significant.

Q. Now, you just turned to Exhibit 7 in your report, correct?

A. That's right.

Q. Now, if you look at the -- the top of the page is the first estimation period and the bottom is the second estimation period, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. You have two estimation periods in your regression model, right?

A. Yes.

Q. And if you look at the first estimation period, what is the standard error?

A. 0.77 percent.

Q. And where -- and that is in the very first panel next to standard error, right?

A. Yes.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. And if you look at the second estimation period, the standard error is 1.66 percent, correct?

A. That's right.

Q. And how do you interpret those two statistics?

A. Well, it means there's much more background noise subsequent to August 9, 2007.

Q. Would you agree that the volatility of the residual returns in the second period is more than twice that of the first period?

A. Yes.

Q. What do you think caused this increased volatility in the residual returns?

A. I didn't do a lot of analysis on that. I just accepted it for what it was.

It's possibly that just the volatility in the input data, such that we see volatility in the unexplained part of the regression output.

Q. Now, the first and second estimation

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 periods have coefficients for market index of negative .081 and .328, respectively.

How do you interpret those results?

A. I'm sorry, which two?

Q. So if you look at market index.

A. Yes.

Q. You'll see under coefficient, it says negative .081?

A. Right.

Q. And then if you look at the second estimation period, next to market index, you see a coefficient of positive .328?

A. Right. Neither of those are statistically significant, which means that the significant relationship is between Freddie Mac and its peer index. That's swamping any relationship that there may be between the market index and Freddie Mac.

Q. And so what is -- what does that mean for your layperson?

A. I don't know what you mean by the question.

What it means is that what the data indicate is that Freddie Mac was moving

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

more with the peer index, more closely with a higher correlation with the peer index, other financials, than it was with the overall stock market. And that it probably did have a correlation with the market index, but that was being proxied for by the peer index sufficiently that the market index relationship looked weak.

Q. When you testified that the numbers weren't statistically significant, what were you looking at to determine that?

A. On the very right-hand column, the "T" statistics, the letter "T" -- they're not -- they're nowhere close to 2.

For the early subperiod, it's negative 0.5, and for the later subperiod, it's 0.9.

Q. When you use the number 2, is that because a statistically significant result would be greater than 1.96?

A. A statistically significant relationship between an explanatory variable and Freddie Mac stock returns would be borne out or indicated by a "T"

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 statistic greater than roughly -- or
3 roughly in the neighborhood of 2, greater
4 than 1.96.

5 Q. Is it fair to say that Freddie Mac's
6 stock is more sensitive to changes in the
7 market during the second period after
8 August 9, 2007?

9 A. No, I don't -- I don't think you can
10 drew that. I wouldn't draw that
11 conclusion.

12 Q. Does the negative coefficient in the
13 first period strike you as unusual?

14 A. No, because of its -- it's not
15 statistically significant, and there's a
16 positive relationship -- a significant
17 positive relationship with the peer index,
18 and the peer index is somewhat -- is a
19 correlation with the market index. So it
20 could be picking up its market effect
21 through the peer effect.

22 Q. Can you provide an economic
23 explanation for why your model says Freddie
24 Mac's stock moved opposite to the market in
25 the first period?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. It didn't. That's my explanation.
3 It didn't. This is a nonsignificant
4 result.

5 Q. So the fact that it's negative
6 doesn't matter to you because of its
7 statistical insignificance?

8 A. Right. The regression indicates
9 that it's not deterministically or
10 definitively positively or negatively
11 correlated with the market in the first
12 period, in a regression where the peer
13 index also appears.

14 Q. Now, turning to the intercept
15 figures.

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. I see that the first and second
18 estimation periods have coefficients for
19 intercept of .02 percent and negative 3.4
20 percent, respectively.

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Do you see that?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. How do you interpret those
25 statistics?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. The same way. I mean, this is --
3 we're working with real data, and real data
4 has a random component to it, as well as
5 noise and measurement data. And real
6 data's sometimes messy.

7 I mean, what we're trying -- that's
8 why we run regressions, to try to ferret
9 out signal from noise.

10 The noise in the data is such that
11 these are the values, but neither are
12 statistically significant.

13 Q. Does this negative intercept in the
14 second period strike you as unusual?

15 A. A little bit unusual, but not
16 terribly unusual.

17 It means that the data were such
18 that the stock seemed to trend down. But
19 again, it's not a statistically significant
20 result at the 95 percent two-tailed
21 confidence level.

22 Q. Are you familiar with pooling versus
23 unpooling standard errors?

24 A. I've reviewed it, but not recently.

25 Q. What does it mean to pool or unpool

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 a standard error?

3 A. I -- I'm not prepared to answer that
4 question today. I mean, like I said, this
5 is something that I've studied, reviewed,
6 learned, been tested on, but not recently.

7 Q. Well, in terms of conducting the
8 calculation that underlies the z-test, who
9 actually performed that calculation?

10 Was it you or someone who worked for
11 you?

12 A. Someone who works for me.

13 Q. Who was that?

14 A. It's Miguel Villanueva.

15 Q. And to the --

16 A. But he does it according to the
17 directions that I've constructed with him
18 and for him.

19 Q. And did you give him any directions
20 regarding pooling or unpooling standard
21 errors?

22 A. No.

23 Q. And did he -- did you ever discuss
24 with him the subject of whether he was
25 going to pool or unpool the standard

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 errors?

3 A. No. I think it depends on what you
4 mean by pooling or unpooling.

5 We have discussed -- do you mean
6 pooling and unpooling the standard errors
7 across the two samples, or across the two
8 data -- I'm sorry -- the two time regimes,
9 or the news and the non-news samples?

10 Q. The news and the non-news samples.

11 A. Right. That, we've discussed and we
12 determined that it's not necessary in this
13 case. Because, essentially, if the null
14 hypothesis is that the news and the
15 non-news samples have the same price
16 dynamics and, in fact -- well, and you run
17 the test under the null hypothesis, then
18 there's no need to make adjustment for
19 volatility.

20 The test is run under the null
21 hypothesis of market inefficiency in which
22 the two samples have -- the two samples
23 have the same price dynamics. That's why
24 it's not necessary to make adjustments to
25 the volatility for the two -- to the news

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 sample versus the non-news sample.

3 Q. When did you discuss that matter
4 with Miguel?

5 A. We've -- that's something we've
6 discussed a number of times in many cases.

7 Q. So was that something that you've
8 discussed specifically in connection with
9 this case, or simply in the past in
10 connection with how to perform an FDT
11 z-test?

12 A. It did come up. We've discussed it
13 in the past, and it did come up again in
14 this case. I'm not exactly sure what
15 motivated it to come up in this case, but
16 we did.

17 Q. Did you raise it with him, or did he
18 raise it with you?

19 A. I don't recall.

20 Q. And how long did your discussion
21 regarding pooling or unpooling last?

22 A. No more than 20 minutes; 15 or 20
23 minutes.

24 Q. And what did you say to him, and
25 what did he say to you about the subject?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. I said that in this context, because
3 the null hypothesis -- I explained to him
4 exactly what I explained to you just
5 before: that if, in fact, the data are
6 such that the volatilities are
7 significantly different between the news
8 and the non-news, well, then that proves
9 the market is reacting to news and that
10 there's some -- that there's a difference.
11 That would -- if defense experts would say,
12 we have proof that the volatilities in the
13 two samples are different, well, then they
14 would have proved market efficiency because
15 they would have proved that the information
16 is impacting the stock price.

17 So it's just not a necessary
18 adjustment for this application.

19 Q. What is a standard deviation?

20 A. It's the square root of the average
21 squared distance between each observation
22 and the mean.

23 Q. And what is a standard error?

24 A. It's the estimator of -- well, in
25 this case, it's the estimate of the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 dispersion in the residuals from the
3 regression.

4 Q. Isn't it fair to say that standard
5 errors can vary considerably based upon
6 sample size?

7 A. Well, if you've changed the sample
8 size, you're changing the data that you're
9 estimating over, so they may.

10 I have a section in the report where
11 I describe the choice of estimation period,
12 and the literature specifically says that
13 in an event study, you can choose -- there
14 are three generally accepted periods: A
15 period that straddles the event, a period
16 that precedes the event, or a period that's
17 subsequent to the event.

18 What I did is consistent with what's
19 done in event study testing.

20 Q. Well, in your z-test, you look at
21 two populations, correct?

22 A. The news versus non-news.

23 Q. The news versus non-news?

24 A. Right.

25 Q. Right?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. Right.
3 Q. And the news population you look at
4 is a total of nine dates, correct?
5 A. That's right.
6 Q. The non-news population you look at
7 is a total of two hundred -- I'm sorry --
8 321 dates, right?
9 A. Approximately, right.
10 Q. Two very different sample sizes,
11 correct?
12 A. Right.
13 Q. And those two different populations
14 had different standard errors, correct?
15 A. Well, if they do, then that's proof
16 that information is impacting the stock
17 price.
18 If the -- if there's greater
19 dispersion in a sample of days where the
20 stock is being impacted by news than there
21 is in a sample of days where there's not as
22 much news or not as much news flow, that's
23 proof that the market is not disregarding
24 news but, in fact, is reacting to the news.
25 Q. Isn't it possible that the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 differences are explained, in part, by the
3 sample size differences?
4 A. Well, that's why you -- that's the
5 reason -- no. No, if you've run an F-test
6 and an Ansari-Bradley test and determined
7 that these are statistically significant
8 differences in dispersion.
9 Q. And you didn't run an F-test or an
10 Ansari-Bradley test in this case,
11 correct?
12 A. Well, you can't run the
13 Ansari-Bradley and the F-test across two
14 regressions with a structural break. I can
15 do it on each, but I couldn't do it on the
16 entire class period because of the
17 structural break, which is why those test
18 results are not in the report.
19 Q. And you didn't run it either way,
20 right?
21 A. I don't know what you mean.
22 Q. Well, you said that you could -- you
23 couldn't run it over the entire class
24 period, but you could do it over each
25 estimation period; is that what you said?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. No. Well, yeah, you -- since we
3 don't have one regression, we have two
4 regressions, you can't run the
5 Ansari-Bradley test and the F-test over the
6 entire class period.
7 Conceivably, you can run it over
8 each subperiod, except now you're talking
9 about a very small sample. It's -- you're
10 looking at dispersion among -- well, in the
11 second period, for example, it's almost
12 meaningless to say we're looking at a
13 measure of dispersion across three dates.
14 It's just not a meaningful test.
15 Q. Why not?
16 A. Because it's -- it's a measure of --
17 the test is to see whether the dispersion
18 among the news days is different from the
19 dispersion among the non-news days. But if
20 the news days -- if you've restricted it to
21 only the post August 9, 2007 data, there's
22 only three news dates in there. And
23 dispersion among three days is just not as
24 meaningful -- is not as meaningful a
25 concept as it would be if it were over nine

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 days.
3 Q. At some point, sample sizes become
4 too small to be meaningful?
5 A. No. At that point, sample sizes
6 become too small to run a test to see if
7 the standard deviation differences are
8 significant.
9 Q. And for that reason, you didn't run
10 an Ansari-Bradley or an F-test?
11 A. That's right.
12 How about a break?
13 MR. FRANK: Sure, sure.
14 THE WITNESS: Is this a decent
15 time?
16 MR. FRANK: Sure. Any time.
17 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are off
18 the record at 2:33.
19
20 (Recess taken from 2:33 p.m.
21 to 2:46 p.m.)
22
23 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back
24 on the record at 2:46.
25

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 BY MR. FRANK:

3 Q. Dr. Feinstein, isn't it fair to say
4 that when sample sizes are similar,
5 statisticians typically employ a pooled
6 estimate of the standard error based on
7 both populations?

8 A. I would have to see the specific
9 application. I don't think that's correct
10 or accurate, generally.

11 Q. What do you think is wrong about
12 it?

13 A. I just don't think it's accurate. I
14 mean, it depends on the application.

15 Q. When do statisticians use an
16 unpooled approach?

17 A. Can you define your terms, what you
18 mean exactly by a pooled approach and an
19 unpooled approach?

20 Q. Well, are you not familiar -- I
21 thought you had -- strike that.

22 Didn't you discuss the issue of
23 pooling with Miguel from your office --

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. -- in connection with this matter?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Well, I told you what we discussed
3 was whether it was necessary to make an
4 adjustment to the volatility estimated for
5 the news sample on account of it, perhaps,
6 being different from the volatility of the
7 non-news sample and determined that it was
8 not necessary.

9 So, if that's what you mean by
10 pooling and unpooling, then your question
11 doesn't quite make sense.

12 It's -- if you mean something else
13 by pooling and unpooling, I would need to
14 know.

15 Q. Well, did you discuss with Miguel
16 the issue of pooling the standard errors in
17 connection with the calculation underlying
18 the z-test?

19 A. Pooling the standard errors from the
20 two regressions, each run on a different
21 part of the class period? That's what you
22 mean?

23 Q. No. I'm talking about -- well,
24 strike that.

25 When you were speaking to Miguel,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 did you actually use the word "pooling" or
3 "unpooling"?

4 A. No. That's why I clarified before I
5 gave my answers before to see if that's
6 what you were referring to, that issue.

7 Q. You discussed with him whether any
8 adjustments needed to be made given the two
9 different estimate periods in the
10 regression model?

11 A. No.

12 Q. What did you discuss with him that
13 you were testifying about earlier?

14 A. Whether an adjustment needed to be
15 made, given the two apparent volatilities
16 between the news and the non-news sample.

17 Q. And if someone were to ask you about
18 the subject of pooling standard errors, you
19 would say, I don't really know what you're
20 talking about; is that fair?

21 A. Well I wouldn't say that I don't
22 know econometrics or that I don't know -- I
23 would ask them, well, what part of
24 econometrics are you referring to? Are you
25 talking about panel data? Is that what

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 you're asking about? I mean, is it a panel
3 data approach? Is it a -- are you talking
4 about a GARCH model? What exactly are you
5 asking about? Define your terms. By
6 pooling and unpooling, what do you mean?

7 Q. Well, isn't the z-test a formulaic
8 calculation?

9 A. Well. No, the calculation of the
10 Z-statistic is formulaic, but its
11 application and its subjecting to
12 diagnostics requires some judgment and
13 analysis and considerations.

14 Q. And when you calculate the
15 Z-statistic, do you need to take into
16 account the standard errors for the two
17 populations you're comparing?

18 A. I'd have to review that.

19 Q. Do you recall --

20 A. To check that.

21 Q. -- whether or not the standard error
22 is one of the variables in the Z-statistic
23 formula?

24 A. Oh, this is the standard error of
25 the -- let me check. Let me check.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. What are you looking at?
3 A. Well, we have it here, the formula.
4 (Witness reviews document.)
5 Q. Just to be clear, sir, what are you
6 looking at?
7 A. It's Exhibit 106.
8 Q. Is that the "Applied Statistics for
9 Public Policy" article excerpt?
10 A. Yes.
11 It's not. It's -- the Z-statistic
12 is given on formula 13.1 there, and it's a
13 function of the proportions of each sample
14 that are significant, the proportion of the
15 total sample that's significant -- of the
16 combined samples that are significant, and
17 the sizes of the samples is the
18 Z-statistic, and that's --
19 Q. Are you looking at Figure 13.1
20 that's under the heading "The Pooled
21 Standard Error of a Proportion"?
22 A. Yes.
23 Q. And are you familiar with the notion
24 of an unpooled standard error of a
25 proportion?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. (Witness reviews document.)
3 Well, what's here is the formula for
4 the Z-statistic, which they're also calling
5 the pooled standard error of proportion.
6 Q. And if I ask you to describe how the
7 pooled standard error of a proportion
8 differs from unpooled standard error of a
9 proportion, could you do so?
10 A. I would want to review the
11 literature first and the articles.
12 Q. But without reviewing any literature
13 or articles, are you able to do so, as you
14 sit here today?
15 A. I want to be real clear. It's not
16 necessary for running the z-test. The
17 formula for the z-test is here, and this is
18 the formula that I used, and it does not
19 require the calculation -- it does not --
20 what it says is that it's the pooled
21 standard error of proportion that's
22 calculated.
23 The unpooled is not an element of
24 the test, according to this article --
25 according to this chapter.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 As I sit here now, I can't provide a
3 dissertation on the difference between
4 pooled and unpooled standard error
5 calculations.
6 Q. I'm not going to pretend I can
7 either.
8 So I just want to understand whether
9 you know the difference between a pooled
10 standard error of a proportion and an
11 unpooled standard error of a proportion?
12 A. I couldn't elaborate or explain it
13 or provide a dissertation on it as I sit
14 here now. But I can tell you that for
15 purposes of running the z-test according to
16 the sources, it's irrelevant.
17 Q. Well, putting aside its relevance,
18 isn't it fair to say that you ran the
19 pooled standard error -- well, let me put
20 it that way.
21 Putting aside whether it's relevant
22 or not, we can agree that the formula you
23 used was the pooled standard error of a
24 proportion, correct?
25 A. That's right.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 Q. You did not use the unpooled
3 standard error of a proportion, correct?
4 A. Correct.
5 Q. And you --
6 A. I may have considered it in the
7 context of the discussion I described
8 before, which didn't assign those labels to
9 it, but I didn't calculate a variable that
10 I termed, during the time of my
11 calculations, the unpooled standard error.
12 Q. And you referred to a conversation
13 that you had had with your colleague,
14 Miguel, correct?
15 A. That's right.
16 Q. And you -- during that conversation,
17 which lasted 15 to 20 minutes, you didn't
18 use the terms "pooled" or "unpooled,"
19 correct?
20 A. That's correct.
21 Q. And you, actually, aren't certain
22 that what you discussed was the decision as
23 to whether or not to run the calculation in
24 a pooled manner or unpooled, correct?
25 A. Only because I haven't heard from

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 you what you mean by "pooled" and
3 "unpooled."

4 I know what I meant when I was
5 having the discussion, but I don't know
6 what you mean when you use those terms.

7 Q. Well, when you were having the
8 discussion, you didn't use the terms
9 "pooled" or "unpooled," correct?

10 A. Correct.

11 Q. And looking at this text, we see
12 that it's a pooled standard error of
13 proportion, correct?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. And you don't really know what the
16 unpooled standard error of proportion is,
17 right?

18 A. It's not here. It's not written
19 here. It's not relevant to this test.

20 And I may know what it is, if -- I
21 can possibly tell you my experience with
22 working with it once you show me what, you
23 know, the source that describes what we're
24 talking about.

25 Q. Well, you don't --

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. I mean, I don't want to go on the
3 record testifying that I don't know
4 anything about pooled and unpooled, if I
5 don't know what you mean by pooled and
6 unpooled.

7 I may well very know -- I may very
8 well know a lot about pooled and unpooled
9 standard errors once you explain to me what
10 you're asking about.

11 Q. I --

12 A. I mean, I can go through my
13 credentials and tell you --

14 Q. I'm sure --

15 A. -- where I've had to pass exams in
16 quantitative methods, where I taught
17 courses in quantitative methods, oral and
18 written exams in order to get my Ph.D.,
19 where I'm sure I covered those aspects of
20 quantitative methods in econometrics.

21 But until you tell me what you're
22 asking about, I can't tell you -- I can't
23 help you understand it better.

24 Q. Well, let me ask you this question:
25 What is an unpooled standard error of a

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 proportion?

3 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.
4 Asked and answered.

5 A. I don't know what you mean by the
6 question.

7 If you direct me to a source where
8 they define the term or if you can define
9 the term for me, I can help you understand
10 it better.

11 I can explain to you what I know
12 about it and what I don't know about it.

13 But until we know what we're talking
14 about, I can't do that.

15 BY MR. FRANK:

16 Q. Do you know -- strike that.

17 Do you have the FDT article?

18 A. I should. Here it is. Yes.

19 Q. Let me turn your attention to
20 Page 119. Okay?

21 So Page 119 through 122 is a section
22 of this article where FDT discussed the FDT
23 z-test, correct?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. And they, actually, have an example

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 of an FDT test that they ran, correct?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. And do you know whether or not FDT
5 used the same formula that you used in your
6 z-test calculation?

7 A. (Witness reviews document.)

8 Well, I always assume so. I mean,
9 they say they're using a z-test for
10 comparing the incidence rate.

11 But they don't actually -- they
12 don't have their formula for the
13 Z-statistic in their article. They just
14 allude to it. They allude to using the
15 Z-statistic.

16 Q. You used the formula that was set --
17 that is set forth in Figure 3.1 of the
18 Applied Statistics textbook, correct?

19 A. Right.

20 MR. MARKOVITS: 13.1?

21 THE WITNESS: That's right.

22 BY MR. FRANK:

23 Q. 13.1?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. And you don't know whether they used

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 that formula or another formula; is that
 3 correct?
 4 A. Because they don't present --
 5 because they don't present their formula,
 6 yes.
 7 Q. Well --
 8 A. But they say they used the
 9 Z-statistic, and the Z-statistic is defined
 10 in the sources.
 11 Q. Well, is it fair to say that you
 12 don't know whether they used the pooled
 13 standard error of a proportion or the
 14 unpooled standard error of a proportion?
 15 A. Without defining our terms, that
 16 would be fair to say.
 17 Q. Well, let me define our terms.
 18 Do you have the "Applied Statistics
 19 for Public Policy" textbook before you?
 20 Right under your forearm.
 21 I'm sorry, Exhibit 105.
 22 A. Okay.
 23 Q. We were discussing before
 24 Figure 3.1, correct?
 25 A. Yes.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 Q. And that is a formula that you used
 3 for purposes of your FDT z-test in this
 4 case, correct?
 5 A. Yes.
 6 Q. And is it fair to say that you do
 7 not know whether or not FDT used that
 8 formula in connection with their z-test
 9 that appears in their law review article?
 10 A. (Witness reviews document.)
 11 Well, they don't say one way or the
 12 other. They do say that they calculate a P
 13 value based on the -- to determine whether
 14 there's a statistically significant
 15 difference between the incidence rates.
 16 They do say in Footnote 158 that
 17 they allow -- the test examines whether the
 18 means of the two samples with potentially
 19 different variances are the same. So that
 20 may be relevant to our discussion. I
 21 determined that it was not necessary to run
 22 the test under the assumption or under a
 23 null hypothesis that would allow the two
 24 variances to be the same.
 25 My analysis is that if it's

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 MR. MARKOVITS: 13.1.
 3 MR. FRANK: 13.1. Thank you,
 4 Mr. Markovits.
 5 BY MR. FRANK:
 6 Q. Just so the record's clear, we're
 7 looking at Exhibit 106, which is the
 8 "Applied Statistics for Public Policy"
 9 textbook excerpt.
 10 Do you see that?
 11 A. I do.
 12 Q. And on first page of the text --
 13 it's excerpted -- which is Page 322 of the
 14 textbook, we see Figure 13.1, correct?
 15 A. Yes.
 16 Q. And that has a formula that is under
 17 the section heading entitled "The Pooled
 18 Standard Error of a Proportion."
 19 Do you see that?
 20 A. Yes.
 21 Q. And is it your understanding that
 22 that formula is the pooled standard error
 23 of a proportion?
 24 A. Because the authors define it as
 25 such, yes.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 stipulated that the variances are
 3 different, then that's akin to accepting
 4 the assumption that the price dynamics of
 5 the news sample is different from the price
 6 dynamics of the non-news sample.
 7 So, I think 158 might be a relevant
 8 factor in deciphering whether they use a
 9 different Z-statistic than what's in
 10 Exhibit 106.
 11 But if they do, and I ran my test
 12 differently, I still maintain my way is
 13 correct, given what we're trying to test.
 14 Q. To the extent that Footnote 158
 15 suggests that the two samples should not be
 16 run using the pooled approach that you
 17 used, you disagree with FDT, the authors of
 18 the article; is that fair to say?
 19 A. Well, we haven't established that
 20 they did use a different statistic. But if
 21 they maintain that you must use a different
 22 statistic, I would disagree.
 23 Because that stipulated point would
 24 prove what the entire test was designed to
 25 examine, which is the news days have

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
different price dynamics than non-news days, which indicates that news and information matter, which is the essence of informational efficiency.

Q. You believed that you had no choice but to calculate your Z-statistic in the manner you did?

A. No, I never said that.

Q. Did you have a choice?

A. Oh, I could have done it a different way, but I just didn't think a different way was appropriate.

Q. Well, when you say "appropriate," do you mean incorrect, or is this a choice among two acceptable approaches?

A. I think the -- well, I mean, both may be acceptable to some degree. But I think what's more acceptable is the stronger test, which would be the way I ran it, not making an adjustment for potentially different variances in the two samples. Because under the maintained null hypothesis, the dynamics are the same.

Q. Is it possible to replicate FDT's

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
analysis that's set forth on Page 121 of the FDT article?

A. Yes.

Q. Have you ever done it?

A. No.

Q. If you did it, would that reveal whether or not FDT used the same formula that you used?

A. Possibly. I'm not sure. Until I try it, I wouldn't know for sure.

Q. Are you aware of whether or not using a pooled calculation versus an alternative calculation that takes into account different variances affects your results?

A. Well, I'm sure one test is stronger than the other. So it could be -- it might reveal weakness in an alternative approach.

But the test I ran was strong enough for the purposes that it was applied to.

Q. You're not aware of how taking into account the potentially different variances that FDT identified in Footnote 158 would affect your results?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
A. No. As I explained, I don't think it's appropriate, given that null hypothesis, to modify the test to account for potentially different variances.

The null hypothesis is that the price dynamics are the same between the two samples.

Q. Are you familiar with the concept of a continuity correction?

A. I've seen -- I've seen a lot -- again, it's not something I can elaborate upon as I sit here now, but I've encountered it and studied it.

Q. Well, can you explain to me what it is?

What's a continuity correction?

A. No, not as I sit here now. It's not something I came prepared to do today.

Q. Is it your opinion that you can calculate damages in this case?

A. Yes.

Q. It's your view that the alleged misrepresentations in this case impacted the price of Freddie Mac's stock?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
A. No, that's not my view. No. I haven't done a loss causation analysis yet or a damages analysis. So I haven't arrived at that -- an opinion on that topic one way or the other.

Q. Well, how can you calculate damages if the alleged misrepresentations in this case didn't impact the price of Freddie Mac's stock?

A. Well, the methodology would show that there are no damages.

I mean, a calculation of damages might turn up a value of damages being zero. I just don't know yet, since I haven't done the calculations yet.

Q. What is your understanding of the allegations in this case?

A. We actually went through that earlier today.

The allegations are that the company, Freddie Mac, concealed from the public information about its exposure to nontraditional high-risk -- higher-risk loans and mortgages; concealed from the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
public its -- the level of its competence
in and system's ability to detect fraud and
analyze loans; concealed from the public
that it had deviated from adhering to
stated underwriting standards for the loans
that it was acquiring and investing in; and
concealing information about its capital
adequacy.

Q. Now, when -- now you used the word
"concealed" repeatedly in your answer.

Is it your understanding that
plaintiff's claims in this case are based
solely on omissions, or that there are both
affirmative misrepresentations and
omissions, or just misrepresentations?

A. Both. Omissions and
misrepresentations. That some of what they
said made other things they said
misleading.

Q. Is it your view that the alleged
misrepresentations and omissions are
limited to the topics covered by Freddie
Mac's disclosures on November 20, 2007?

A. No. I mean, my view? Or is it my

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
understanding of the allegation?

Q. Your understanding?

A. My understanding of the allegation
is that they're not limited to the contents
of the explicit disclosures made, the
announcements made; that the market -- some
disclosure took the form of the
materialization of the risk on that day.

Q. Have you ever heard the expression
"caution loans"?

A. "Caution loans"? No, I -- I'm not
familiar with the term.

Q. Have you ever heard -- are you
familiar with the term C-1 or C-2 or EA
loans?

A. Yes. That, I saw in the documents.

Q. What is your understanding of what
C-1, C-2 or EA loans are?

A. Well, there's -- the company had a
rating system for riskiness of loans, and
C-1 and C-2 were at the lower end of the
credit ratings.

Q. And is it your understanding of this
case that Freddie Mac -- strike that.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
Is it your understanding of
plaintiff's allegations in this case that
Freddie Mac should have disclosed the
amount of its C-1 and C-2 loans at an
earlier date?

A. I don't have an opinion about that.
I don't -- I haven't formed an opinion
about what Freddie Mac should have done.

I formed opinions about its stock
trading in an efficient market and a damage
expert's ability to calculate damages in a
methodology -- using a methodology common
for all class members, not what Freddie
should have done or shouldn't have done
from either a legal or ethical point of
view.

Q. Are you aware that Freddie Mac
disclosed the credit characteristics of the
loans in its guaranteed portfolio?

MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.
Misstates the record.

A. I'm aware that that's an area of
some dispute between the parties.

I don't have an opinion one way or

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
the other at this point.
BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Are you aware that Freddie Mac
disclosed the FICO scores of loans in its
guaranteed portfolio?

A. Same answer.

Q. Which was?

A. That I'm aware that that's an area
of some dispute; whether there was full,
honest, forthcoming, disclosure or not.

I don't think anyone's relying on me
to be a fact witness. I haven't done an
independent investigation of the facts of
those allegations to determine for myself
whether the allegations are true or not.

If I were to calculate damages, I
would be doing it on the basis of an
assumption that the allegations and
liability were there.

Q. Is it your understanding that
November 20, 2007 represents a date on
which certain risks materialized?

A. Well, again, I want to be careful
with the language.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 I think the risks may have
3 materialized somewhat before then. But the
4 repercussions of the risks materializing
5 were disclosed, or announced, presented to
6 the marketplace that day.

7 Q. Is it possible that some of the
8 risks that were disclosed that day --
9 strike that.

10 Is it possible that the materialized
11 risks that were disclosed that day had been
12 disclosed at earlier points in time?

13 Let me make that a little cleaner.

14 You understand that one of the
15 allegations in this case is that Freddie
16 Mac didn't adequately disclose certain
17 risks; is that fair?

18 A. Yes, and certain facts.

19 Q. You understand that on November
20 20th, Freddie Mac disclosed that certain
21 risks had materialized; is that correct?

22 A. I understand that's the allegation.
23 And my reading of the news from that day
24 supports that.

25 Q. Is it possible that Freddie Mac's

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 losses that were disclosed on
3 November 20, 2007 were the result of both
4 the materializations of risks that were
5 disclosed and the materializations of risks
6 that were not disclosed?

7 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.
8 Calls for speculation.

9 A. Yes, I don't think the record's been
10 fully developed enough to know -- for me,
11 for my perspective, to know one way or the
12 other.

13 I'm not the trier of fact in this
14 case, but -- so I would say that from where
15 I sit, anything's possible, and I would
16 take all that into account if I were asked
17 to calculate damages.

18 BY MR. FRANK:

19 Q. And how would your damages model
20 disaggregate amounts associated with risks
21 that were disclosed and amounts associated
22 with risks that were not disclosed?

23 A. Well, there are tools for that.
24 The -- if they were previously -- if the
25 risks were previously disclosed, the price

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 would have already -- the price of those
3 disclosures would have already been felt,
4 would have already been impounded in the
5 price.

6 And some assessment would have to be
7 made as to what factors that were
8 undisclosed led to losses that were
9 sustained and reported.

10 This is the kind of valuation work
11 that analysts do all the time.

12 Q. When you said earlier there are
13 tools, what are the tools that you're
14 referring to?

15 A. Valuation tools, valuation models,
16 informed by the literature on various types
17 of information and disclosures and
18 nondisclosures and also informed, to some
19 extent, by the empirics of the stock price
20 movement when the event occurred on
21 November 20th.

22 I mean, analysts, investors value
23 stocks all the time under a variety of
24 scenarios, actual scenarios and
25 hypothetical scenarios, and report those

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 findings.

3 I would do the same thing with the
4 added advantage of I get to see what
5 happened when this information became
6 available to the market -- perhaps, in
7 concert with other information and other
8 developments, perhaps -- on November 20th.

9 Q. So we discussed over the course of
10 the day various tests that you used or
11 could have used to assess market
12 efficiency, correct?

13 A. Right.

14 Q. These tests have names, such as a
15 z-test or a Ansari-Bradley test or an
16 F-test?

17 A. Right.

18 Q. Or a Z -- we said z-test already.
19 They have names, correct?

20 A. Right.

21 Q. What are the names of the valuation
22 tools or the valuation models that you
23 would use in this case?

24 A. Well, I would use the event study.
25 I would observe to see what the stock price

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 behavior was when the information became
3 available to the marketplace. I would
4 disaggregate that information into pieces,
5 and I -- and in looking at the models that
6 analysts use, I can evaluate how these
7 different pieces of information would
8 affect their valuation models and would,
9 therefore, affect the stock price
10 reasonably.

11 I mean, they use the -- they use
12 discounted cash flow models. They use
13 valuation multiple models. The literature
14 talks about liquidity effects. The
15 literature talks about reputation effects.

16 I would include all of these factors
17 to determine what would the stock price
18 have been had the full disclosure occurred
19 earlier and what impact unexpected events
20 related to previously disclosed risks might
21 have also had on the stock price.

22 I mean, I would do a careful
23 analysis of what the market was expecting
24 versus what they observed, and what risks
25 they knew about and what risks they didn't

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 know about.

3 It's a valuation analysis. It's
4 done every day for every stock that's
5 traded by a large number of analysts.

6 Q. So I understand you would use your
7 event study, correct?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. And when you say you would use your
10 event study, you're referring to the
11 single-event event study that assessed
12 November 20th, 2007; is that right?

13 A. Right, because that event study
14 quantifies how much the stock fell after
15 controlling for market and peer group
16 effects. So that would be useful.

17 Q. You wouldn't use the study that
18 underlies your z-test; is that correct?

19 A. As I sit here now, I don't see how I
20 would. I don't want to foreclose the
21 possibility that there may be some useful
22 information there.

23 But it's -- the most useful
24 information empirically would be the
25 residual return from November 20th, which

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 comes out of the November 20th event study.

3 Q. I think you said you would use a
4 discounted cash flow model; is that
5 correct?

6 A. I could. I mean, until I get into
7 it -- I mean, I would use all models that
8 are available, all models that are in the
9 literature, whatever -- you know, after the
10 record is fully developed and we can see
11 what the parties agree or the trier of fact
12 has determined or what I'm instructed to
13 assume about the facts, I would know better
14 which valuation models were most
15 appropriate.

16 But at my disposal is discounted
17 cash flow, valuation multiple models, event
18 studies run by other -- by academics that
19 are reported in the literature that show
20 what is the valuation impact of reputation
21 effects on liquidity shocks. Those kind of
22 things would all be relevant and at my
23 disposal, if I were the damage expert.

24 Q. Now, it seems like in terms of
25 damages, the models don't have as

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 interesting names.

3 Are there any names to these models
4 so that I could -- so that I know what
5 specific models that you're going to use?

6 A. Discounted cash flow. I mean, I
7 don't know if I would specifically use the
8 discounted cash flow model, but it's
9 available to me to use.

10 Part of it has to do -- part of the
11 determination as to which models to use
12 would be an evaluation of what models
13 analysts used when they wrote their
14 reports.

15 My recollection is some used
16 valuation multiples models, price earnings,
17 cash flow, price to cash flow. Some of the
18 parts models are often used.

19 MR. MARKOVITS: That's a good
20 name, Jason.

21 A. So these are all at my disposal.
22 BY MR. FRANK:

23 Q. But to date, you haven't decided how
24 you would calculate damages; is that fair
25 to say?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. Well, I've assessed the facts enough to know that it's possible, that there's nothing so unusual about this case that it would be impossible to calculate the value of Freddie Mac's stock in the but-for world with perfect and correct -- what plaintiffs consider correct disclosure.

But the specifics of exactly which model I would use, I have not yet determined.

I just know that I would have at my disposal all valuation models that other analysts have used to value Freddie Mac and other companies.

But I -- but it's really important to note, I have more than they do. I mean, not only can I use all the models that other analysts valuing Freddie Mac used, I also have the event study and I also have the literature on reputational liquidity effects.

Q. Let me turn your attention to Paragraph 152, Section 3 of your report.

Here you say, in Section 3 -- I'm

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

sorry. If you look at the fourth line -- well, we'll start at the end of the third line.

You say "That is, for each class member" --

A. I'm sorry, where are we?

MR. MARKOVITS: Page 43, small 3?

MR. FRANK: Yes, 43, Roman numeral III.

THE WITNESS: Okay.

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. The third line down, you write, "That is, for each class member, per share damages would be calculated as the difference between the inflation on the date the shares were purchased and the inflation on the date those same shares were subsequently sold, excluding any inflation dissipation caused by factors other than corrective disclosure."

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. How would per share damages change

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

if there was a proportion of undisclosed risk?

A. What do you mean?

The allegation is that there was a proportion of undisclosed risk.

Q. Well, does your proposed damages model differentiate between risks that were disclosed and risks that were allegedly undisclosed?

A. Yes.

Q. How so?

A. It would assign damages that stem from the losses from the actionable -- actionable misrepresentations and omissions that concealed risks.

Q. As between the proportion of undisclosed risk and disclosed risk, how would per share damages change if the proportion of undisclosed risk was increased?

A. Damages would go up.

Q. And how --

A. I mean, if, in fact, it's determine that those undisclosed risks should have

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

been disclosed.

Q. And how exactly would you exclude any inflation dissipation caused by factors other than the corrective disclosure?

A. Well, the inflation isn't dissipated by -- there's no inflation caused -- almost by definition, there's no artificial inflation caused by factors that aren't fraud related.

So I would have to focus on the fraud-related factors that were causing inflation and the fraud-related artificial inflation that dissipated upon the disclosure.

Q. When you say "the inflation dissipation caused by factors other than corrective disclosure," what do you mean?

A. That's -- you know, that's harkening back to the Dura decision. Dura, D-u-r-a.

Even if there was artificial inflation caused by actionable misrepresentations and omissions, if that artificial inflation dissipates for some

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 reason that's not a corrective disclosure,
3 it's not recoverable is what Dura
4 instructs.

5 So I would have to see, for example,
6 I mean, I haven't decided yet, but if it's
7 a percentage ribbon, for example, a
8 percentage inflation ribbon, and the
9 inflation dissipates, not because there's a
10 corrective disclosure but rather because
11 the stock price fell for other reasons,
12 that reduction of inflation -- of
13 artificial inflation is not recoverable.
14 It would be excluded from the calculation
15 of damages.

16 Q. And how would you be able to
17 determine how much inflation to exclude?

18 A. Well, in that example I just gave,
19 if there's no corrective disclosure, all of
20 the inflation dissipation that occurred
21 that day as a result of the stock price
22 falling for unrelated reasons should be
23 excluded; all of it. If it's -- if there's
24 no corrective disclosure that day.

25 Q. If -- but if the stock price falls,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 does the inflation ribbon band stay the
3 same as a general matter?

4 A. If it's a percentage ribbon, no.
5 The inflation ribbon would -- the inflation
6 would decrease. But that decrease
7 pre-Dura, we would call it, that would have
8 been considered damages, but post-Dura,
9 that's not, that has to be excluded from
10 damages.

11 Q. And have you excluded inflation
12 dissipation in other cases?

13 A. Oh, yes.

14 Q. Now, in Paragraph 152, Section 1,
15 you state that "First valuation tools,
16 which would include event study analysis
17 such as that described herein, and
18 potentially other empirical analysis, if
19 necessary, would be used to establish that
20 the disclosures correcting the alleged
21 misrepresentations and omissions caused the
22 price of Freddie Mac common stock to fall."

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Is it fair to say that you have not
25 actually created a damages model for this

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 case other than to describe your approach
3 to damages at a broad level?

4 A. No, I don't think that's fair to
5 say.

6 I think the damage model that I
7 explain here -- I haven't created it. I
8 mean, it's fair to say that I didn't create
9 the damage model.

10 The damage is the damage model
11 that's usually used by experts, myself
12 included, and other experts in 10b-5 cases
13 and has been accepted by courts.

14 The damage model is to -- is an
15 out-of-pocket model. I didn't invent it,
16 but it's what's been determined as
17 applicable to a 10b-5 case.

18 It's a calculation of inflation, and
19 the change of inflation over the investors'
20 holding period is the basis of the damages,
21 with exclusions made for dissipation that's
22 not fraud related.

23 So that's the model. It's not --
24 that's not just a -- that is the model.

25 I mean, I haven't actually executed

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the model. I haven't calculated inflation
3 yet. But I -- but I did -- I did do an
4 examination to determine that I could.

5 Q. To be clear, you've not performed a
6 damages analysis for this case beyond what
7 you state in your report, correct?

8 A. That's right.

9 Q. And do you know if you would make
10 any changes to the event study model in
11 connection with calculating damages?

12 A. I don't think I would. But I'll
13 certainly take into account what your
14 experts propose. If they think there's
15 some other type of regression that's
16 superior to one that I wrote and ran, I
17 would consider that. And so that it might
18 call for a change.

19 I don't think that's the case. As I
20 sit here now, I think I did it right, and I
21 can't imagine a better way.

22 But if I'm proved wrong and
23 convinced that there's a better way, I
24 would certainly adapt.

25 Q. In Paragraph 155, you state that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 your damages -- your "damages methodology
3 will take into account all relevant
4 valuation factors and do so correctly."

5 Do you see that?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. What are the relevant valuation
8 factors?

9 A. Well, I don't know yet. For sure, I
10 mean, these are -- I wrote that sentence in
11 response, in a previous case, you know, to
12 someone who suggested that I would make --
13 that I would necessarily perform
14 valuation -- commit valuation errors.

15 For the record, I don't think I
16 will. I will try to do it correctly and
17 consistent with valuation methodologies
18 that are generally accepted and widely
19 used.

20 But, for example if there's some --
21 if some factor is -- if I become aware of a
22 factor, through my research into the
23 history and experience of this company,
24 either my own research or something I read
25 in the -- as this case develops, that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 impacts the valuation -- that impacts the
3 correct valuation of the stock in the
4 but-for world, I would take it into
5 account.

6 Q. Well, what specific steps are
7 involved in taking into account valuation
8 factors correctly?

9 A. Well, what the steps are, the goal
10 is to calculate an inflation ribbon. And
11 the inflation ribbon is -- well, the
12 inflation at any point in time is the
13 difference between the observed stock price
14 for Freddie Mac and what the stock price
15 would have been had there been full
16 disclosure, full and complete and correct
17 disclosure, on that same day.

18 So, I mean, the allegation is that
19 had there been full and correct disclosure,
20 the price would have been lower.

21 I'll study and analyze to see if
22 that's the case.

23 And in studying and analyzing to see
24 if that's the case, I'll take into account
25 all the things that may have affected the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 stock price on that day had there been full
3 and complete disclosure.

4 Q. Now, in addition, you say, "If
5 varying investment risk is an issue, the
6 full set of generally accepted and widely
7 used valuation tools will measure the
8 valuation impact of risk, just as investors
9 and analysts routinely take this factor in
10 account in real-time."

11 Do you see that?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. What issues arise with varying
14 investment risk in term of your efforts to
15 calculate damages?

16 A. Well, it's possible that the
17 valuation impact of a piece of information
18 is either greater or less earlier in the
19 class period than it was at the end of the
20 class period. I would take that into
21 account.

22 If the -- if the disclosure of risk
23 would have a very -- let's say a very small
24 impact late in the class period but a very
25 large impact on the stock price early in

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the class period, I would take that into
3 account.

4 I wouldn't just necessarily assume
5 that the change in price when the risk
6 became known to the marketplace necessarily
7 applies to all earlier dates in the class
8 period.

9 Q. Well, how specifically do investors
10 and analysts routinely take risk into
11 account in real-time?

12 A. Well, that's how they value stocks.
13 I mean, if it's a discounted cash flow
14 model, the numerator is projected future
15 cash flows, the denominator is a discount
16 rate, which has -- and discount rate is
17 typically higher for riskier stocks. If
18 there's greater risk, discounting will be
19 at a higher rate to produce lower security
20 price.

21 Another way that risk is taken into
22 account is expected future cash flows. If
23 there's scenarios that the market is aware
24 of in which substantial losses could be
25 realized, the numerator or the expected

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 cash flow would reflect that by probability
3 weighting potential scenarios that are
4 associated with different cash flows.

5 So that's two ways that it's taken
6 into account.

7 There may be others, but at least
8 those two address your question.

9 Q. Let me give you a hypothetical.

10 An energy company tells investors
11 that it is certain to receive regulatory
12 approval from the Environmental Protection
13 Agency to build a major oil pipeline when,
14 in fact, the company knew that the EPA was
15 not going to approve the project.

16 Assume that when the EPA announces
17 its refusal to approve the project the
18 stock price declines by \$10.

19 Dr. Feinstein's engaged --

20 A. Can I just interrupt?

21 Q. Yes.

22 A. Can I --

23 Q. I'm just getting to the juicy part.

24 A. Well, I just want to make sure that
25 I understand the nonjuicy part.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. Okay.

3 Q. -- I will just say that when the
4 news comes out that the EPA is refusing to
5 approve the project, the stock price
6 declines by \$10.

7 A. Okay.

8 Q. A gentleman named Dr. Feinstein is
9 engaged by a shareholder. He determines
10 that the market is efficient, and the stock
11 price fell \$10 as a result of a concealment
12 that the EPA would be declining approval.

13 What was the amount of the stock
14 price inflation on the date of the
15 misrepresentation?

16 A. So that's why we need to clarify
17 the -- in order to answer the question, I
18 need more information.

19 Q. What information do you need?

20 A. Possibly more analysis, but even
21 more information.

22 So there is no disagreement among
23 any parties -- this is what I asked
24 before -- there's no disagreement among any
25 parties as to what the value of that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 So the company knew that it would
3 not be approved? Is that what you said?

4 Q. Yes.

5 A. But they told the public it would be
6 approved?

7 Q. Yes.

8 A. And then -- and so the market
9 expected it to be approved, the company
10 knew it would not be approved, so that's
11 why the stock price is inflated. And then
12 when it's not approved, the stock price
13 falls, and there's no disagreement among
14 any participants about the value of that --
15 was it an oil refinery or a power plant?

16 Q. Major oil pipeline.

17 A. Pipeline. So there's no
18 disagreement about what the value of this
19 pipeline is worth. It's not like the EPA
20 said, you can never build a pipeline, which
21 would have a bigger effect than if they
22 said, you can't build this specific
23 pipeline in a small geography.

24 Q. Well, without adding those facts to
25 the hypothetical --

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 pipeline was?

3 Q. Assume that's the case.

4 A. And there's no disagreement about
5 the implications of this refusal for any
6 future regulatory actions whatsoever.

7 So there's absolutely no
8 distribution among economic ramifications
9 of the decision. The only moving part is
10 the market's understanding of the
11 probability.

12 So, like, in the real world, for any
13 decision, two things are moving: the
14 probability is being adjusted and updated
15 with new information, but also so is the
16 economic ramifications of various outcomes
17 and scenarios.

18 But in your hypothetical, your
19 unrealistic hypothetical, there's no --
20 there's no disagreement about the economic
21 value of the EPA's decision.

22 Okay.

23 Q. Fair enough.

24 A. All right. And so, since there's no
25 disagreement about the economic value of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 the decision, the company knew that its
3 stock price should have been \$10 less all
4 along.

5 And if -- and if -- and as the
6 forensic analyst, I would likely -- I mean,
7 probably with more time, I would think
8 about it a lot longer than this -- but as a
9 forensic analyst, I would estimate what
10 would other people have forecasted or
11 estimated the price to be, what would they
12 have assigned as a price? And it seems
13 reasonable from your hypothetical that it
14 would have been \$10.

15 So the inflation would be \$10.

16 Q. And let's change the hypothetical
17 slightly.

18 A. Okay.

19 Q. We'll agree with all the caveats
20 that you just shared with me. All else
21 being equal, we're only going to change the
22 following facts:

23 When the company tells investors
24 that it is certain to receive regulatory
25 approval from the EPA, in fact, the

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 probability of approval was only 90 percent
3 and the company knew it. It concealed the
4 10 percent risk that the EPA would deny
5 approval.

6 Assume that risk materialized and
7 the stock price declined by \$10, just like
8 we discussed earlier.

9 In that case, what is the -- all
10 else being equal, what was the inflation of
11 the stock price at the time that the
12 misrepresentation was made?

13 A. Well, again, it's -- I want to point
14 out why the hypothetical is highly
15 unrealistic. It's because in the real
16 world, there is a range of -- there's a
17 distribution and a range of potential
18 economic repercussions or implications of
19 the decision.

20 There's reputation effects that have
21 to be considered that, you know, the --
22 well, actually -- that's why it takes
23 more -- it's more analysis than I can do
24 just sitting here right on the spot.

25 It would have to take into account

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 reputation effects. It would have to take
3 into account that the EPA's decision --
4 well, we would have to take into account
5 why the EPA decided that and whether the
6 reason for EPA's rationale for rejecting
7 the pipeline applies to other projects at
8 the company, future projects of the
9 company, the company's viability, the
10 company's ability to operate as an oil
11 pipeline company going forward.

12 So it's more complicated in the real
13 world.

14 But in the hypothetical, in the
15 extremely unrealistic hypothetical, if, in
16 fact, there's absolute 100 percent
17 agreement, not only among all parties
18 involved but all -- that all parties know
19 with certainty, which they generally don't
20 in the real world, but if they knew in this
21 hypothetical what the stock price -- what
22 the valuation implication of the EPA's
23 decision was, then the inflation would be
24 less than the full \$10 in that example.

25 Q. And in the --

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 A. But the real world is more
3 complicated because you have two
4 distributions. You have uncertainty about
5 the probabilities. You also have
6 uncertainty about the nature of the
7 economic implications of the EPA's
8 decision.

9 When people see the stock price fall
10 \$10, it may actually be the case that the
11 prior inflation was greater than \$10
12 because maybe the EPA said, your pipeline
13 is being rejected, but this has no bearing
14 on your future business and we may very
15 well revisit your case in six months after
16 you do some clean-up operations, in which
17 case the price dropped less than what the
18 inflation would have been prior to that
19 disclosure.

20 Those are the kind of things that
21 have to be analyzed in the real-world
22 example that don't fit neatly into the
23 hypothetical.

24 Q. In my second hypothetical, the
25 company concealed a 10 percent chance of a

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 \$10 loss, correct?

3 A. But we're assuming in that second
4 hypothetical that everyone knew it had to
5 be a \$10 loss. It couldn't be more. It
6 couldn't be less.

7 And the in the real world, when you
8 observe the \$10 loss, you have to take into
9 account that the loss might have been
10 20, it might have been 50, it might have
11 been a \$100 loss. So \$10 might, actually,
12 be relatively good news.

13 Q. Let me be clear, if I wasn't before.
14 I'm asking you a hypothetical.

15 A. Right.

16 Q. I'm not asking you about the real
17 world.

18 A. I understand that you're not asking
19 me about the real world.

20 Q. So let's -- let's just be clear, so
21 we have no confusion, that we'll be clear
22 when we're talking about the real world and
23 we'll be clear when we're talking about
24 hypotheticals.

25 A. Okay.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 Q. So in my hypothetical, there's only
3 a 10 percent chance of a \$10 loss, correct?

4 A. Right.

5 Q. And it wouldn't be fair to calculate
6 the inflation amount associated with the
7 misrepresentation as a \$10 inflation,
8 correct?

9 A. Right, but -- yes, because everyone
10 knows that the maximum possible extent of
11 the loss was \$10 and it could not
12 conceivably been higher.

13 If that \$10 turns out to be on the
14 smaller side of the range of possible
15 losses, then the inflation earlier might
16 have been greater than \$10, even if the
17 probability wasn't 0/100, but 90/100.

18 Q. Now, how does your proposed damages
19 model take into account the differences
20 between my first hypothetical where the
21 entire loss is -- the entire risk of loss
22 is concealed, and my second hypothetical
23 where only a portion of the risk of loss is
24 concealed?

25 A. From investigation and analysis of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 what caused the loss.

3 How much was foreseeable given what
4 was known and what was -- and how much
5 would have been foreseeable given what was
6 concealed? That's the kind of analysis
7 that investors and analysts do all the
8 time.

9 Q. Well, you understand that this is a
10 case that involves a loss that was
11 disclosed on November 20 of 2007, correct?

12 A. Right.

13 Q. And you understand that you may be
14 faced with a prospect, if you're going to
15 calculate damages, with, disaggregating the
16 amount of the loss that was associated with
17 risks that were disclosed and the amount of
18 the loss that's associated with risks that
19 were allegedly not disclosed, correct?

20 A. For sure. I never said it would be
21 easy, but I don't believe it's impossible.

22 Q. So I'm just trying to understand how
23 you would do it.

24 A. By investigating what caused the
25 actual loss and whether the factors that

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 caused the actual loss were risks that were
3 previously disclosed or risks that were
4 undisclosed.

5 Q. And how will you -- so how will you
6 calculate those differences?

7 A. Again, I mean, just as a preamble,
8 let me say that there's widely used
9 generally accepted methodology for doing
10 exactly that.

11 If you look at analyst reports, they
12 often provide a table of potential
13 scenarios based on the range of possible
14 outcomes given risks as they understand
15 them to be.

16 And since they're able to construct
17 that table, they're also able -- I would be
18 able to use their methodologies and
19 construct a table that's different on
20 account of a different set of risks that
21 may have been -- that -- in the but-for
22 world would have been disclosed.

23 So if other analysts are able to
24 produce a table of scenarios and outcomes
25 given known risks, I would -- I could use

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
the same tools, or another damage expert
can use the same tools to prepare an
alternative table and then compare the two.

But the way that's done is to look
at -- it's to get into the weeds and get
into the analysis of what caused the actual
loss and how much of that loss was caused
by known risks versus unknown risks.

Did the -- did the -- did defaults
and losses on Freddie Mac's retained
portfolio -- for example, can you estimate
that they were outside the norm of what
would have been reasonably expected, given
the nature of the risks that they had
previously disclosed?

That's the question that would have
to be investigated.

Q. What --

A. And based on the answer to that
question, you can differentiate between
losses that were caused by known risks
versus losses that were caused by concealed
risks.

Q. And what are the names of the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
economic -- the econometric tools that
you'll use to disaggregate those two kinds
of losses?

A. Valuation analysis. This is
valuation analysis, news analysis,
information analysis, scenario analysis.

Q. I'm showing you a document that was
previously marked as Exhibit No. 28 in this
case.

Exhibit No. 28 is the company's
annual report for the year 2005, which is
dated June 28, 2006.

Have you ever seen Exhibit 28
before?

A. (Witness reviews document.)

Yes, I believe so.

Q. Did you review Exhibit 28 in
connection with preparing your report?

A. (Witness reviews document.)

No, this is 2005. Exhibit 28 is the
2005 annual report. I read the 2006 and
2007.

Q. So you didn't read the 2005 annual
report?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
A. According to my Exhibit 1, that's
correct.
Q. Well, I draw your attention to
page -- to the first page of the
information statement that comes after the
colored pages, and on its face it says,
"Information Statement and Annual Report to
Stockholders."

So if you flip past the -- the pages
that are printed in color, you'll see the
first page.

A. Oh, okay.

Q. Are you there?

A. Yes.

Q. And you see at the bottom, it says
this information statement is dated
June 28, 2006, correct?

A. One moment.

(Witness reviews document.)

Okay.

Q. And you understand the class period
here begins August 1, 2006, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. So this is information that was

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
publicly available prior to the class
period, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, let me turn your attention to
Page 65. Actually, I'll turn your
attention to Page 67.

Do you see on Page 67, there's a
table that's labeled "Characteristics of
Single-Family Total Mortgage Portfolio"?

A. Yes.

Q. Have you ever seen this table or a
table like this table before?

A. I have seen tables like this before.

Q. And you -- did you see Freddie Mac's
table describing the characteristics of its
single-family total mortgage portfolio in
its other information statements that you
did review?

A. I actually don't recall, as I sit
here now.

Q. Well, were you aware that prior to
and during the class period, Freddie Mac
was disclosing the data that we see listed
in Table 37 on Page 67 of Exhibit 28?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 A. Yes.
 3 Q. And you were aware that it was
 4 showing its LTV for all of the mortgage
 5 loans in its guaranteed portfolio, right?
 6 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.
 7 That's a matter in dispute.
 8 BY MR. FRANK:
 9 Q. You can answer.
 10 A. I was going to say something along
 11 those lines, that I know what they
 12 purported to report.
 13 I know -- I've seen printed pages
 14 like this before, but I understand that
 15 there's some dispute about how disclosive
 16 and correct that was.
 17 Q. Do you see the section on credit
 18 score?
 19 A. Yes.
 20 Q. Were you aware that Freddie Mac was
 21 disclosing the loans in its portfolio and
 22 in its guaranteed portfolio by credit
 23 score?
 24 A. I can tell you --
 25 MR. MARKOVITS: Same

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 objection, but go ahead.
 3 A. I can tell you what I see here now.
 4 I just don't recall data -- what data
 5 similar to this I've seen for this case
 6 throughout the class period.
 7 BY MR. FRANK:
 8 Q. Now let me turn your attention back
 9 to Page 65.
 10 Do you see at the bottom of the
 11 page, there's a paragraph that states,
 12 "During 2005 and 2004, there was a rapid
 13 proliferation of alternative product types
 14 designed to address a variety of borrower
 15 needs, including issues of affordability
 16 and lack of income documentation."
 17 Do you see that?
 18 A. I see that.
 19 Q. Do you see it says, "While each of
 20 these products has been on the market for
 21 some time, their prevalence increased in
 22 2005 and 2004."
 23 Do you see that?
 24 A. Yes.
 25 Q. And it says, "We expect each of

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 these products to default more often than
 3 traditional products, and we consider this
 4 when determining our guarantee fee."
 5 Do you see that?
 6 A. I do see that.
 7 Q. And then it says, "Our purchase of
 8 interest-only and option-arm mortgage
 9 products increased in 2005, representing
 10 approximately 11 percent of our total
 11 mortgage portfolio purchases as compared to
 12 2 percent in 2004, and we expect this trend
 13 to continue in 2006."
 14 Do you see that?
 15 A. I do.
 16 Q. Were you aware of those facts when
 17 you drafted your report?
 18 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection;
 19 characterization as facts.
 20 A. I was aware of those words. I think
 21 they were excerpted into one of your briefs
 22 that's reported in my exhibits.
 23 BY MR. FRANK:
 24 Q. And how, if at all, do you expect to
 25 take disclosures like that into account in

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 connection with developing your damages
 3 model?
 4 A. Well, that's why we need the -- at
 5 this point, I need the full development of
 6 the record to see what's adjudicated as
 7 being supported allegations of concealment
 8 and -- misrepresentations and omissions.
 9 Once I understand what the
 10 misrepresentations and omissions are to
 11 be -- which omissions and
 12 misrepresentations are to be assumed, I'll
 13 be able to conduct that analysis.
 14 I mean, my understanding is that
 15 plaintiffs allege that there are statements
 16 that made these statements misleading or --
 17 or gave the marketplace a different
 18 understanding of the company and that it
 19 has to be taken into account.
 20 Once I understand from the
 21 development of the record what I'm to
 22 assume the market was led to believe --
 23 development of the record plus my research
 24 what the market was led to believe, I can
 25 compare it to what they could have been led

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 to believe had there been more full
3 disclosure.

4
5 (Exhibit No. 108
6 marked for identification.)
7

8 BY MR. FRANK:

9 Q. Let me turn your attention to a
10 document that's been marked as
11 Exhibit 108.

12 Exhibit 108 is Freddie Mac's press
13 release from November 20 of 2007, correct?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. This is the press release where
16 Freddie Mac reported a third quarter 2007
17 net loss of 2 billion or \$3.29 per diluted
18 share.

19 Do you see that?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Is it your understanding that this
22 press release corrected a prior
23 misrepresentation, according to the
24 plaintiff, relating to Freddie Mac's
25 exposure to subprime loans?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.

3 It's not within the scope of his opinions.

4 A. I understand that that's the
5 allegation. And my understanding is that
6 it corrected it in the sense that it
7 removed the inflation that had previously
8 been caused by misrepresentations and
9 omissions.

10 BY MR. FRANK:

11 Q. Do you have an understanding of the
12 meaning of the term "subprime loan"?

13 A. I have an understanding of it.

14 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.

15 A. I also understand that it's a matter
16 of some dispute in this case, and it's been
17 suggested in this case that there's no
18 consensus meaning to the term.

19 Although -- so it's always meant
20 something to me.

21 BY MR. FRANK:

22 Q. What -- what has it always meant to
23 you?

24 A. These are loans that are more
25 credit -- that, for a variety of potential

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 reasons, riskier than conventional,
3 conforming, traditional, higher-quality
4 loans; higher credit quality loans.

5 Q. What does it mean for a loan to be a
6 conventional loan?

7 A. That there's -- that there's
8 adherence to conventional underwriting
9 standards, of documentation and scoring on
10 the variety of characteristics that are
11 used to score the credit worthiness of a
12 loan; that there's the documentation to
13 support the scoring and the underwriting;
14 and that there's conformity to the
15 standards, without exceptions, without
16 having to deviate in conforming exceptions,
17 that there's conformity to the generally
18 accepted standards for the loans is what's
19 meant by the prime conventional conforming
20 loans.

21 Subprime are loans that, for
22 whatever reason, either fall below those
23 standards or don't have the documentation
24 to support that scoring.

25 Q. What are conforming loans?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection.

3 Jason, I have indicated before that
4 I would give you some leeway with regard to
5 time and you spend your time as you see
6 fit. But you're delving into areas now
7 that are not part of his opinion with
8 regard to market efficiency, nor are they
9 part of his opinion with regard to the
10 damages that can be calculated on a
11 class-wide basis.

12 Again, you spend your time as you
13 see fit, but you have a limited amount of
14 time today, and these questions have
15 nothing to do with the current opinions
16 he's been asked to provide.

17 BY MR. FRANK:

18 Q. You can answer.

19 A. Let me answer and then we'll take a
20 break.

21 The loans that conform to stated
22 underwriting standards without a need for
23 special exceptions and exceptions.

24 Can we take a break?

25 Q. You need to take a break?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. Yes.

MR. FRANK: Okay. Let's go off the record.

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the record at 3:59.

(Recess taken from 3:59 p.m. to 4:29 p.m.)

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record at 4:29.

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Dr. Feinstein, have you proposed a damages model that will allow you to separate out damages caused by any of the alleged misstatements or omissions individually?

A. I believe so.

Q. And how does your damages model do that?

A. We talked about that before the break.

Once I understand what

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

misrepresentations and omissions remain as are supported as actionable, I can calculate the impact of those particular misrepresentations and omissions on the stock price throughout the class period, compare that but-for price to the actual price to construct an inflation ribbon, and then damages for any individual investor would be the change in the inflation over the course of their holding period subject to the Dura cap.

Q. I think you were saying to me earlier before the break that the world is complicated.

A. Yes.

Q. And aren't there some misrepresentations -- alleged misrepresentations that are about similar subjects?

A. Yes.

Q. And how would you disaggregate the impact of those alleged misrepresentations about similar subjects?

A. With estimation about how the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
information impacted the stock price.

Q. And how would you go about making that estimation?

A. Again, it's an exercise in valuation.

How does changing information -- what analysts and investors do every day is they observe what information has changed about the subject security and based on the change in the information for the subject security, they arrive at a new equilibrium price, a new price that they believe -- or a new value that they believe the security is worth.

I would do the same thing. As pieces of information change, I would assess through estimation and valuation tools the impact of that information on the value of the company.

It's -- if it's positive news, it would have a positive impact. If it's negative news, it would have a negative impact.

Comparing -- to assessing how it

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

might affect the probability of future cash flows or the probability for stated value of expected performance metrics, that would indicate what the change in value should be as a result of the changing information set.

Q. What are the specific estimation and valuation tools that you just referenced?

A. Discount cash flow, valuation multiples, and the literature on effects caused by reputation, liquidity, and also with some information from the event study.

There may be others, but that's what comes to mind now.

Q. In connection with your damages model --

A. Scenario analysis. Add that to the set of tools.

Q. Is it fair to say that you would use the loss that was realized on November 20, 2007 to estimate stock price inflation at the beginning of the class period?

A. I think there's information in the empirical drop. It somewhat informs what

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 the inflation would be earlier. But I
 3 wouldn't simply use the drop at the end
 4 as -- unless I -- it's always possible
 5 depending on what I find when I delve into
 6 the analysis, but it's not likely that I
 7 would claim or contend or conclude based on
 8 the data and evidence that the inflation at
 9 the end was exactly the same as the
 10 inflation at the beginning. It likely
 11 changed over time.

12 Q. And how would you determine how it
 13 changed over time?

14 A. I would look at other companies.
 15 There's a number of tools. It's an
 16 evaluation exercise.

17 Just like other analysts and
 18 investors update their valuation of a
 19 company based on new information, I would
 20 look at the flow of information over the
 21 course of the class period and update the
 22 but-for valuation the same way.

23 Q. The same way as what?

24 A. As other analysts and investors.

25 Q. And --

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 A. I would value the company given a
 3 different set of information, which is
 4 exactly what the other investors would have
 5 done had they been provided with
 6 information.

7 Investors and analysts constantly,
 8 continuously update their assessments of
 9 the value of many securities based on
 10 changing information.

11 I would do the exact same thing, if
 12 I were the damage expert, to calculate how
 13 the changing information set affects my
 14 estimate of the value of the company,
 15 Freddie Mac.

16 Q. Would your valuation be based in
 17 part on the damage -- on the event study
 18 you conducted with respect to
 19 November 20, 2007?

20 A. I wouldn't ignore that. I would
 21 certainly take it into account.

22 Q. Now, knowing Freddie Mac's true
 23 subprime exposure in 2007, to the extent
 24 that it's a true subprime exposure, is it
 25 possible that some investors would not have

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 purchased shares in Freddie Mac?

3 A. I think it's certainly possible.
 4 It's not part of my damage model, except to
 5 the extent that had some investors shied
 6 away from it, the price probably would have
 7 been less for that reason alone. I mean,
 8 for that reason, which is...

9 Q. Is it --

10 A. In concert with other reasons.

11 Q. Is it possible that some investors
 12 before would have been willing to purchase
 13 shares but only at a lower price?

14 A. It's certainly possible, but that's
 15 not the basis of the proposed damage model.

16 Q. Is it --

17 A. The basis of the proposed damage
 18 model is the inflation. Without
 19 speculating as to who would have bought and
 20 who wouldn't have bought, we can conclude
 21 that the price that people paid was
 22 inflated, was too high, if, in fact, that's
 23 what the data show.

24 Q. So your damages model doesn't
 25 distinguish between investors that would

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 not have purchased shares and investors
 3 that would have purchased shares but at a
 4 lower price?

5 A. It's not a model. It's not a
 6 transaction causation model. It's a model
 7 that doesn't seek to speculate as to who
 8 wouldn't have bought.

9 It's a model that calculates, for
 10 everyone who did buy, how much they
 11 overpaid and how much they lost as a result
 12 of over paying.

13 Q. Would you agree that US housing
 14 prices declined significantly during the
 15 proposed class period?

16 A. Yes. That's my understanding of the
 17 data.

18 Q. Are you aware of any other times
 19 where the US housing prices have declined
 20 to this degree?

21 A. No.

22 Q. Fair to say the US housing market
 23 decline during this period was
 24 unprecedented?

25 A. You know, there are -- I don't like

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
to make blanket statements like that. I
know that certain regions during certain
periods had similar declines.

It's -- so I don't want to say it's
unprecedented. I know that Texas in the
1980s was a difficult housing market.

But nationwide, people consider this
period extraordinary in the history of real
estate prices. And it's been -- as a
result, it's -- there's quite a literature
that I could rely on, too, about the impact
of the housing market decline on
valuations.

Q. What typically happens to mortgage
loan portfolios when real estate prices
decline?

A. You mean in terms of are they worth
more or less?

Q. Yes.

A. Well, they're worth less, generally,
typically. But the amount that they're
worth less depends on the quality of -- the
credit quality of those loans.

I mean, the whole purpose of

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
underwriting is to provide safety features
to insulate the mortgage loan portfolios
from declining real estate values.

Q. Would you agree that mortgage
defaults increased significantly during the
proposed class period generally?

A. If you look across all classes, yes.

Q. All classes -- what classes are you
referring to?

A. Prime versus subprime, prime sub,
Alt-A, subprime.

Q. All different kinds of loans
experienced significantly greater mortgage
defaults during the proposed class period,
to your knowledge?

A. Well, some more than others. The
whole idea of underwriting and scoring
loans is to categorize the loans according
to credit quality. And the higher credit
quality loans don't default as much as the
lower credit quality loans. There's data
and statistics on that. There's studies --
there are intensive studies out there on
that.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
Q. Well, putting aside the difference
in performance between classes, it's your
understanding that all classes of loans had
significantly increased mortgage defaults
during the proposed class period, correct?

A. It's my understanding, yes.

Q. And those defaults, they increased
over the course of the class period, right?

A. Right.

Q. Would you agree that rising mortgage
defaults was a significant contributing
factor to the liquidity crisis in August of
2007?

A. It was a factor. You mean,
systemically?

Q. Yes.

A. Nationwide. Yes.

Q. In your view, did market
participants anticipate the degree of
losses in the mortgage market during this
period of time?

A. Some did.

Q. Some did.

A. There are famous examples, and many

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
didn't.

Q. Did market regulators?

A. I would have to review that. I'd
rather not speak for them.

Q. If the court were to conclude that a
particular corrective disclosure day -- for
example, November 20, 2007 -- contained
confounding news, how would an event study
analysis disentangle the effects of
multiple pieces of news released at the
same time?

A. Well, the event study analysis
doesn't do that. The evaluation analysis
would be applied to do that.

Q. And how does the evaluation analysis
do that?

A. Well, the event study tells you the
aggregate effect of all of the news. To
see what the major contributing factors
were, one has to see what was the negative
news, which news was expected, which news
was unexpected; and of the news that was
unexpected, what typically, you know, how
does it fit into a valuation model? Once

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
we know how it fits into a valuation model,
we can weigh and value each piece of news
and, therefore, disaggregate the pieces.

It's not easy, but it can be done.

Q. In order to do it, would it require
your personal judgment and estimate?

A. Valuation requires judgment and some
level of subjectivity, because ultimately,
when you get to the heart of it, valuation
is an estimation of what one fully informed
market participant would pay another fully
informed market participant for security.
You're estimating what two human beings
would do.

So there's definitely a human and
subjective element in valuation. I have to
anticipate what other market participants
would have done.

Q. Now let me turn your attention back
to your report. I believe it's marked as
Exhibit 96.

A. What page?

Q. Page 42, Paragraph 152, Roman II.

A. Okay.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
field provides.

Q. As you sit here today, you just have
not chosen which tools you would use?

A. Well, I anticipate that I would make
use of the event study, and, I would make
use of the models that are in the analysts'
reports. And my recollection is they use
the standard tools, which are discounted
cash flow and valuation multiples.

I also know from other cases that I
would probably use published research that
studies the impact of changing reputation
effects and liquidity effects.

Q. Are you familiar with the difference
between a constant dollar inflation band
and a constant percentage inflation band?

A. Yes.

Q. And which would you propose to use?

A. I'm not sure yet. But I would make
that decision when analyzing the facts and
circumstances and executing the damage
calculation.

One of those will be more
appropriate than the other, but I haven't

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. Do you see where you wrote, "Second,
an inflation ribbon would be constructed
for the stock using generally accepted
empirical analysis and valuation tools"?

A. Yes.

Q. How do you propose to construct the
inflation ribbon for each day of the class
period?

A. Again, it depends on what I find in
the information, but I have at my disposal
the entire array of valuation tools.
Valuation tools are designed for
specifically that purpose, determining what
a security is worth under a particular
information set. That's what the field of
valuation is about.

I would apply the principles and
tools from the field valuation to that
task.

Until I actually execute the
valuation, I couldn't tell you exactly
which tool I would use for each component,
but I would have at my disposal all the
tools available, all the tools that the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
determined at this point which one is.

Q. What are the factors that would
determine which approach would be more
appropriate than the other?

A. Generally, the percentage inflation
ribbon is compelled by an observation that
the misrepresentations and omissions were
about the viability and forward-looking
profitability of the entire company.

Whereas, a dollar inflation ribbon
is compelled by facts and circumstances
that indicate that the alleged
misrepresentations and omissions are about
the valuation of a particular asset that's
owned by the company.

In this case, it's not clear yet
which -- I have to do more investigation to
choose one, because there seems to be
elements of both, and I would have to pick
one or the other.

Generally, the dollar ribbon is the
more conservative ribbon that gives the
lower damages. And sometimes when it's
unclear which is the better way, I pick the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 more conservative. So that's another
 consideration I would incorporate, which if
 it's a difficult choice and/or a choice
 that's difficult, maybe it's the right
 choice but difficult to explain and
 articulate and defend, I might choose the
 more conservative. I haven't decided
 yet.

Q. Is a constant inflation band
 approach the approach that you typically
 use in securities cases?

A. More often than the percentage.
 Constant dollar is used more often than the
 constant percentage.

Q. Is there any case in which you have
 used another method, another securities
 case?

A. Besides percentage and dollar?

Q. Yes.

A. Well, when I use percentage, I also
 have a -- another column in the damage
 calculation exhibit that keeps track of
 inflation dissipation that's not
 recoverable because of the Dura cap.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 So any time you use percentage,
 you're necessarily using a combination of
 percentage and a Dura cap analysis.

Q. Well, I'm not sure that I understand
 the answer to my question.

Is there any case in which you have
 used another method besides the constant
 inflation band approach?

A. Well, I think by constant inflation,
 you mean constant dollar. Or we really
 shouldn't even call it constant dollar,
 because we don't hold the dollars constant.
 We measure the inflation through time in
 dollar terms rather than percentage terms.

But I have used -- and the
 alternative to that is the percentage
 inflation ribbon.

I've used both. I use dollar more
 than percentage. But I use -- I've used
 both.

But what I was trying to explain is
 that when you use -- that I don't -- even
 nowadays, because of the Dura case
 decision, it's not every -- every inflation

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 ribbon is somewhat of a hybrid that also
 takes into account dissipated inflation
 that's not recoverable.

So it's not even just dollar
 inflation or percent inflation, it's dollar
 and/or percent inflation minus
 unrecoverable Dura cap inflation.

Q. Have you ever encountered any set of
 allegations or facts that would make a
 constant inflation band method
 inapplicable?

A. Yes, of course. Constant dollar.

Q. Let's take it in pieces.

Let's first let's do constant
 dollar, since that's what you gravitate
 toward.

Have you ever encountered an
 instance or a set of allegations or facts
 that would make a constant dollar method
 inapplicable?

A. Well, I've encountered facts in
 cases where the percentage ribbon is the
 better ribbon. I mean, it wasn't that the
 other one would be impossible to calculate.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 But it's more consistent. It's the
 appropriate choice of methodology, given
 the facts of the case.

Q. Now let's take both -- now in that
 case, you're saying that you didn't use
 constant dollar, you used constant
 percentage; is that right?

A. I don't want to use the word
 "constant," but I used a percentage, a
 percentage inflation ribbon.

Q. Now, have you ever encountered a set
 of facts or allegations that would make a
 constant dollar or a percentage ribbon
 method inapplicable?

A. By "inapplicable," you mean
 inappropriate?

Q. Inappropriate.

A. Or impossible?

Q. Well, we'll take them in turn.

Let's start first with impossible.

A. No.

Q. No?

A. No.

Q. What about inappropriate?

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. And in that case or those cases, how would or did you calculate damages on a class-wide basis?

A. I would have to look at those reports to see the analysis that I did. It's much more intricate than a market efficiency analysis.

I take -- essentially, it's a repeated, an iterative valuation exercise to revalue the stock, taking in account changing information over the course of the class period, and then comparing that but-for price to the actual price that prevailed in the marketplace on each day in the class period.

Q. And do you expect that you might use that method in this case?

A. It's possible.

Q. What are the facts that would give rise to you using such an approach?

A. If the -- okay. If the facts were changing frequently -- facts that are deemed to be material, that either I deem

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

to be material based on valuation principles or an assessment of what analysts and other investors are saying about the stock -- I mean, if they're deemed -- if material facts keep changing -- keep changing the value of the company and if in the but-for world the set of facts keeps changing, it would be necessary to update the but-for price frequently.

Q. So it may be that you use a dollar inflation band approach or a percentage inflation band approach or some other approach to this case; is that fair?

A. No. It's -- it's generally one or the other.

The question that I was answering is would it require continuous updating of the but-for price, and it may or may not, depending on how frequently the set of relevant information changed.

I mean, analysts -- if you look at analysts' reports, they generally don't change their targets every day. They

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

change their targets when new, material information comes out that changes their assessment of the company.

So you can use the analysts -- how frequently analysts update their price targets as a standard for how frequently I might have to update the but-for price.

But if it's the case that the information set is changing so rapidly in the but-for world, then I would update the but-for price more frequently using valuation tools.

Q. And here further down in --

A. I just want to say, not that I would, but I may if I deem it to be appropriate.

Q. So in your report, in Paragraph 152, Subsection 2, you write that "The inflation ribbon is often constructed by working chronologically backwards from the final corrected disclosure to the state of the class period."

A. Start.

Q. "...to the start of the class

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

period, accounting for alleged fraud-related residual price declines as they occur."

Do you see that? It's on Page 43.

A. Right. So that's appropriate for a case where the value of the information at the beginning of the class period is similar to the value of the omitted or misrepresented information at the end of the class period, and there's not a lot of intervening changing and confounding, non-fraud-related information, then that approach is called for.

Q. Now, you have identified at least one structural break in this market during the class period, correct?

A. No, that's a structural break referring to the volatility and the regression parameters.

It's not necessarily a structural break with respect to the value of the omitted information.

Q. Is it --

A. I would have to check to see if it

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 does apply.

3 Q. So is it possible that the value of
4 the omitted information may change over
5 these two different estimation periods that
6 you identified in your regression model?

7 A. It is possible.

8 Q. And how would you calculate that?

9 A. I would see what other analysts are
10 saying about the value of information
11 before and after that period.

12 I would see how they changed their
13 valuations as a result of the changing
14 regime for this company and, perhaps, other
15 companies.

16 Q. Now, specifically with respect to
17 what you wrote about constructing an
18 inflation ribbon by working chronologically
19 backwards --

20 A. Right.

21 Q. -- how, specifically, do you propose
22 to apply that approach to this case?

23 A. I haven't decided yet. This is a
24 tool that I could use if it's deemed
25 appropriate.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 It's always -- it's valuable
3 information to consider in one way or
4 another.

5 Q. Well, putting aside whether it had
6 to be disregarded, have you ever determined
7 that you couldn't measure inflation based
8 on price declines caused by corrective
9 disclosures?

10 A. If you mean have I ever
11 determined -- I need to know more precisely
12 what you mean.

13 Are you asking has it ever been the
14 case where I observed a price decline, had
15 a corrective disclosure, and then concluded
16 that the inflation prior to that corrective
17 disclosure was some amount different from
18 the drop? Is that the question?

19 Q. That isn't, but I'm curious as to
20 your answer to that question, too.

21 A. That question -- the answer to that
22 question is yes.

23 Q. Well, what about -- is it correct to
24 say that the approach you plan to take is
25 to measure inflation based, at least in

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 But I -- I can tell you this much, I
3 would certainly somehow make use of the
4 information that is provided to the
5 analysts as a result of the corrective
6 disclosure. But I would also use valuation
7 tools to see if there needs to be
8 adjustments as we move backwards in time
9 through the class period.

10 Q. And do you see where you use the
11 expression "final corrective disclosure"?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. In this case, do you know what the
14 final corrective disclosure was, according
15 to plaintiffs?

16 A. According to plaintiffs, what
17 they're alleging is that it's
18 November 20th, as of now.

19 Q. Have you ever determined that you
20 could not measure inflation based on the
21 price declines caused by corrective
22 disclosures?

23 A. Well, if you're saying that I had
24 to -- have I ever determined that that
25 information had to be disregarded? No.

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 part, on the price decline you observe in
3 connection with corrective disclosures?

4 A. Of course. I would take that
5 information into account.

6 Q. Now, when you say you would take it
7 into account, will you be taking it into
8 account in terms of an arithmetic
9 calculation? Or will you be taking it into
10 account in the sense that it will inform
11 your judgment and estimate?

12 A. Both. I mean, I don't expect that I
13 would just simply -- it's possible that I
14 would, but at this point I don't expect
15 that I would simply accept that drop number
16 as being the only relevant factor in the
17 damage calculation, and that -- or that the
18 inflation would necessarily, throughout the
19 class period, be exactly equal to that
20 final drop.

21 I don't expect that to be the case.
22 It may be. But at this point, I don't
23 expect it to be.

24 But what we can observe when the
25 information became available to the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
marketplace, it is important information
for conducting the valuation analysis. I
would make use of it.

Q. What other factors would you
consider?

A. The changing value of information
over the course of the class period for --
among others.

Q. What are the others you reference?

A. Confounding information, both at the
time of the disclosure and earlier, and
what's ultimately either adjudicated or
what I'm instructed to assume about the
allegations as to which allegations and
information are actionable.

Q. Anything else?

A. Possibly. As I sit here now, I
mean, those are the main things: changing
value of information, confounding
information, and some determination as to
what allegations are deemed actionable,
that just from a legal perspective.

I mean, I can calculate the
economics of any piece of information, but

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
which ones relate to legally recoverable,
recompensable losses is a separate matter.
So I would need instruction from lawyers or
the court to that effect.

Q. Let me turn your attention to
Paragraph 157 of your report, on Page 45 of
Exhibit 96.

Do you see where you say that "A
fundamental principle of financial
economics is that in an efficient market,
investors are not systematically wrong"?

A. Yes.

Q. Does that statement mean that
investors are not wrong on average?

A. Yes, in an efficient market.

Q. In an efficient market investors are
wrong -- are strike that.

In an efficient market, can
investors be wrong some of the time?

A. Yes.

Q. If investors are wrong some of the
time, how will you account for this in your
damages model?

A. Well, I would apply the best damage

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
model available, which is, generally, based
on the assumption that the market's --
well, the reason why the best valuation
models are called the best valuation models
is that they're models that represent
typical -- what investors typically use to
value stock.

So I would use the models that,
according to the literature, that models
considered to best represent how investors
value stocks, which would be that they
aren't wrong, unless there's some evidence
to the contrary.

Q. Is it fair to say that not all
investors have the same risk tolerance?

A. Oh, that's fair.

Q. Is there any way to test for this?

A. There is. It would be irrelevant to
this case. But there's a way to test. The
literature has tests for risk tolerance.

Q. Your proposed model doesn't account
for differing risk tolerance among
investors; fair to say?

A. It doesn't need to because of the

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
nature of the model and the nature of the
model that's typically used in a 10b-5
case, which could be applied here.

Q. Well, putting aside whether it needs
to or not, it doesn't account for differing
risk tolerances among investors, right?

A. Right. It's a model that could be
applied commonly to all investors in the
class.

Q. Do you agree that there are risks
presented by loans to borrowers with lower
FICO scores?

A. Yes.

Q. Do you agree that the risks
presented by loans -- strike that.

(Exhibit No. 109 marked for
identification.)

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. I'm going to show you an exhibit
that has been marked as 109.

What is Exhibit 109?

A. This is one of those NERA

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 manuscripts written by David Tabak.
 3 Q. And you've cited this manuscript by
 4 Dr. Tabak in your work, correct?
 5 A. Did I cite it in this one? In this
 6 case?
 7 Q. Well, if you would like, let me turn
 8 your attention to Exhibit 95, which is your
 9 declaration.
 10 A. Okay.
 11 Yes, it's there on Page 6. Okay.
 12 Q. And so you cited this manuscript in
 13 this case in your declaration, right?
 14 A. Yes.
 15 Q. And you've cited it in your work in
 16 other cases, right?
 17 A. Yes.
 18 Q. Please turn to Page 2 of the
 19 manuscript.
 20 A. Okay.
 21 Q. And this is Dr. Tabak, who is also
 22 the same Dr. Tabak who co-authored the FDT
 23 article, right?
 24 A. Right.
 25 Q. He's an authority on the FDT z-test,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 correct?
 3 A. Well, we've talked about that
 4 before. He gets credit for being a
 5 co-author of the first paper on it.
 6 I think the word "authority" might
 7 have some legal connotation that I'm
 8 reluctant to agree to at this point.
 9 Q. Nevertheless, you have cited him in
 10 connection with your work on event studies
 11 and z-tests, correct?
 12 A. Right. And I've met him, and I've
 13 talked to him. I agree with a lot of
 14 things he says and disagree with a lot of
 15 other things he says.
 16 The things I agree with, I've --
 17 where we reach common agreement, I point
 18 that out as being valuable information.
 19 Q. Do you see his -- the section of the
 20 manuscript entitled "The
 21 Proof-by-Example Approach"
 22 A. Yes.
 23 Q. And do you see he says, "Following
 24 Cammer, there has been an evolving history
 25 of how experts and lawyers presented

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 empirical facts that might have been deemed
 3 to show a cause-and-effect relationship
 4 between news and stock price movements."
 5 Do you see that?
 6 A. Yes.
 7 Q. And he further writes "An initially
 8 popular approach might be termed proof by
 9 example. In this method, an expert or
 10 counsel for plaintiffs would present a
 11 handful of days with news followed by a
 12 stock price movement."
 13 Do you see that?
 14 A. Yes.
 15 Q. Did I read that correctly?
 16 A. Yes. I don't think you understand
 17 it correctly, but I think you see it
 18 correctly.
 19 Q. Have I shared with you my
 20 understanding of it?
 21 A. I am anticipating where you're going
 22 with it, but let's see.
 23 Q. Now, do you agree that an initially
 24 popular approach might be termed proof by
 25 example?

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
 2 A. I know that some people have done
 3 backward event studies, which is what this
 4 is about, and I've never done a backward
 5 event study.
 6 And I know that the expert in
 7 PolyMedica, that he criticizes here or
 8 points out that the court criticized, used
 9 a backward event study, and it's the
 10 backward event study that is what he means
 11 by proof by example.
 12 Q. What is a backward event study?
 13 A. Backward event study is where you
 14 first look at the data -- you first look at
 15 the regression results to identify which
 16 dates are statistically significant in
 17 the -- in a time series of residual
 18 returns. And then on the basis of certain
 19 days being statistically significant, pick
 20 those days to bring to the court's
 21 attention and say that these are -- these
 22 days were statistically significant, and
 23 then look for some news on those days that
 24 reasonably could have been correlated with
 25 the stock price to say that this is a --

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
that the significant drop or rise in the
stock price was a result of the identified
news that was identified only after one
observed the statistically significant
stock price movement.

And it's an improper analytical
approach because we know that 5 percent,
roughly, of all residual stock returns will
be statistically significant, spuriously
so, just because of the nature of
statistical significance and what it really
means by design.

And so you cannot conclude from this
methodology -- from that backward
methodology that information caused the
stock price to move.

That's what was done in PolyMedica.
That's what the court rebutted in
PolyMedica. Not just that it was only five
days, but that the five days were picked on
the basis of them being statistically
significant, not on the basis of there
having been important news that transpired
on those days.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Q. You believe that Dr. Tabak is
identifying here a problem with first
identifying statistically significant days
and only second identifying news associated
with those days?

A. Yes.

Q. Is that right?

A. Yes, and because he cites the
PolyMedica case, and that's what the
problem was with the expert in the
PolyMedica case.

Q. You believe that the better way to
conduct an event study is to not know what
days are statistically significant but,
rather, identify days based solely on an
assessment of news; is that correct?

A. Well, that would be a better way to
do it. But if you already do know what the
statistically significant result is, you
better have a very compelling -- you better
have very compelling facts to support the
selection of that date on the basis of news
alone, not on the basis of it being
statistically significant, which is what I

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
did in this case.

I mean, I would not have picked that
day -- I did not pick November 20th as the
subject of the event study because it was a
statistically significant day. I picked it
because it was indisputably a red-letter
important information date in the life of
this company.

Q. Well, in addition, as you testified
earlier, you were unable to find a single
other day among all the other 329 days that
you thought were appropriate for testing;
is that right?

A. That were ideal candidates, right.
That's the case.

So that's also why it was restricted
to a single event, but also why the
collective event test was motivated.

Q. Now, Dr. Tabak here does not mention
anything about selecting dates on the basis
of previously knowing their statistically
significant results, does he?

A. That's what he -- I mean, he's
referring to the PolyMedica case. That's

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
where it's elaborated upon, this
methodology that is rebutted, refuted.

He's talking about simply pointing
out a handful of examples where it appears
that there were stock price movements that
were large.

Well, that methodology is legitimate
if the proper event study methodology is
followed, but it's not legitimate if the
backward event study is followed.

Q. Do you see where he writes, "A
serious and, in fact, fatal problem with
the approach is that one would expect to
see such results if stock price movements
were completely random and had no average
correlation with news events"?

Do you see that?

A. That's only a true statement in a
backward event study. It's not a true
statement if the event study is run
appropriately.

Q. Why is it not true if the event
study is run appropriately?

A. Because if the event study is run

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
appropriately and you first identify the
dates to test because of the news and then
observe that the stock price did move, the
inescapable conclusion is that you've
established, you've demonstrated that the
price reacts to news.

If, on the other hand, you pick the
dates because the stock price moved and
then look for some news, after the fact,
that may or may not be relevant, then you
have that serious problem, because that's
what could happen.

And under that approach, one would
expect to see such results if stock price
movements were completely random and had no
average correlation with news events.

You will not see significant event
study results when stock price movements
are completely random and have no average
correlation with news events if the event
study is run appropriately in the forward
direction rather than the reverse
direction.

So he must be referring to

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
reverse -- backward event studies.

Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Tabak
about this issue?

A. I think in the course of -- in the
context of litigation, where we both served
as experts, we've communicated, you know,
via our reports.

But no, I haven't had a discussion
with him about that.

Q. Your interpretation of this section
is that it's solely an attack on -- what
was the expression that you used?

A. Backward event studies.

Q. -- backward event studies; is that
correct?

A. Right. Because it's not the case
with forward, correctly run event studies
that you will see examples of statistically
significant results, statistically
significant price movements on
information -- on big information dates
when stock price movements are completely
random and have no average correlation with
news events. That's just not the case.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
It's only the case, as I said
before, with reverse event studies,
backwards event studies.

Q. And accordingly, you think that it
is appropriate, so long as an event study
is constructed correctly, to prove market
efficiency by using only a few, or in this
case, one example; is that correct?

A. Well, we talked about this earlier.
No, that's not what I testified to.

What I said was that these empirical
results, in concert with the Cammer and
Unger test results, proves to a high degree
of statistical and professional certainty
market efficiency.

Proof, but to a lesser degree, is
offered only by the test, but it is to a
lesser degree. And that's -- and I'm
not -- that's not my opinion in this case.
I'm not drawing my conclusion on the basis
of that test alone. I'm offering my
opinion on the basis of that test in
concert with the other evidence, the Cammer
and Unger results.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
Q. Now, just to be clear, if you were
to discover that your z-test was flawed and
that it did not result in statistically
significant results, would you change your
opinion in this case that Freddie Mac's
common stock traded in an efficient market?

A. I would have to see why it was
thought to be flawed. I would have to know
that first. I would have to see what I
potentially got wrong.

Q. Well --

A. I would certainly consider it. It
could change my opinion.

I mean, I'm a scientist. I'm going
to take into account information and
evidence and data.

I won't disregard it, but I also
will weight that evidence and data
appropriately. I want to know why it's
thought to be flawed.

If it's thought to be flawed because
it doesn't conform to one textbooks's menu
of conditions when, in fact, the literature
says that it doesn't have to conform to one

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 textbook's menu of conditions if other
3 diagnostics are satisfied, I would give it
4 less weight, you know, the conflicting
5 evidence less weight.

6 If, on the other hand, I'm convinced
7 that I didn't do it correctly and that the
8 results indicate something opposite, I
9 would take that into account and revise my
10 opinion appropriately.

11 But at this point, I don't see that
12 it's likely.

13 Q. Well, assume for the sake of this
14 question that you conclude that the test
15 was flawed. You conclude -- you've become
16 convinced the z-test just isn't supposed to
17 be run on a sample size that small
18 regardless of what diagnostic tests are
19 done thereafter.

20 If you yourself reach that
21 conclusion and, therefore, the z-test, you
22 weren't relying upon it anymore, do you
23 believe that you would maintain your
24 opinion solely based on your analysis of
25 the Cammer and Krogman factors one through

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 four and six through eight and solely based
3 on your single-event event study that
4 Freddie Mac's common stock traded in an
5 efficient market?

6 A. I would rather wait and see what the
7 compelling evidence is.

8 I can tell you that during a break,
9 I examined the binomial probability of
10 having three out of eight significant
11 events when, in fact, the dynamics -- under
12 the null hypothesis of news events and
13 non-news events having the same dynamics,
14 and it only came out to 0.5 percent, and
15 that's a test that's not subject to the
16 same constraints or potential criticisms as
17 the z-test.

18 I mean, it's, essentially, as we
19 talked about, before diagnostic.

20 0.5 percent is far below the 5
21 percent cutoff for reasonably rejecting the
22 null hypothesis.

23 So that just gives me more
24 confidence that I did it right and the
25 diagnostic supports my use of the z-test,

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 but I will --

3 Q. Perhaps you don't understand my
4 hypothetical --

5 A. -- but if I'm confronted with
6 compelling evidence that my analysis is
7 wrong, I very well may change my opinion.

8 Q. Well, I'm just trying to understand
9 what, from your perspective, is sufficient
10 evidence to establish market efficiency.

11 So I think you're struggling with
12 the underlying arguments here and maybe if
13 we do it chronologically, it would be
14 easier.

15 You examined the Cammer factors one
16 through four, correct?

17 A. Right.

18 Q. And you did the Krogman factors six
19 through eight, correct?

20 A. Right.

21 Q. And the first thing you did in terms
22 of factor five was you did your
23 single-event event study, correct?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Now, chronologically, that is how

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 you proceeded; is that right?

3 A. That's right.

4 Q. And that was before you even did the
5 z-test, right?

6 A. That's right. That's right.

7 Q. Before you did the z-test, were you
8 comfortable concluding that you had
9 sufficient economic evidence to opine that
10 Freddie Mac's common stock traded in an
11 efficient market?

12 A. To a lesser degree of confidence and
13 for a more limited period of time. I mean,
14 if you're looking at that point in
15 isolation without any other test being
16 considered.

17 That's what we talked about earlier
18 when we looked at the paragraph where I
19 said that that result offered proof.

20 Q. And what was the period of time that
21 you felt comfortable opining upon at that
22 time?

23 A. Well, if you look at that paragraph,
24 it doesn't have a time frame. It doesn't
25 say, throughout the entire class period.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
It says that it's proof of market efficiency, which it is, for that day and reasonably for some period of time around that day.

In concert with the other factors and the other tests, I can extrapolate and deduce that the market for Freddie Mac stock was efficient throughout the class period.

But based on that one test, my opinion stands as how I expressed it.

Q. Now, this is going to be hard for you because now we're going to deal with a hypothetical that isn't the real world.

A. Okay.

Q. Assume that you hadn't done the single-event event study.

A. Okay.

Q. *All you've got is the Cammer, Krogman factors, and on factor five, all you've got is the z-test but not your single-event event study.

A. *Okay.

Q. *In your view, would that have been

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
enough for you to opine that Freddie Mac's common stock traded in an efficient market?

A. *You're right. I just don't see the point of pondering the hypothetical. That's not happened. It's not what's relevant to my opinion. Maybe it's relevant to your cross-examination and potential criticism of my opinion.

But from my perspective, I didn't have to ponder that hypothetical because I had this abundance of evidence that all pointed in the direction of market efficiency.

MR. FRANK: Let's take a brief break here, and then we'll wrap up.

MR. MARKOVITS: Great.

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are going off the record at 5:19.

(Recess taken from 5:19 p.m. to 5:33 p.m.)

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
on the record at 5:33.

MR. MARKOVITS: Can I have the last two questions and answers.

*(Record read.)

THE WITNESS: Could I add to my answer?

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Yes, you can add to your answer.

A. Well, I had some time to ponder the hypothetical.

And this Cammer-Krogman factor, especially the degree of the strength by which Freddie Mac satisfied those, is sufficient, based on my understanding of Halliburton II and what the court explained -- or the Supreme Court explained was necessary to prove market efficiency in a securities case, that those alone is sufficient to satisfy the court that Freddie Mac stock traded in an efficient market over the course of the class period.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
So given that, the empirical tests in this case are icing on the cake. They're a demonstration of the market efficiency that's already sufficiently proved by the Cammer and Krogman factors. So if someone came to me and said that one or both or either or both of my empirical tests were in some way flawed, I would want to know why they thought they were flawed. I would want to know whether they thought they were flawed because they don't provide a demonstration of market efficiency, which wouldn't change my opinion.

But if they said that they actually provide a demonstration of inefficiency, then I would consider it and see if they were right about that, and it could conceivably change my opinion.

Q. Is it your opinion that had you not run the empirical tests that you ran, namely, the single-event event study and the FDT z-test, that you, nevertheless, had sufficient economic evidence to conclude

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
that Freddie Mac's common stock traded in
an efficient market?

A. With the standard of confidence or
standard of proof of it being more likely
than not, yes, it was far more likely than
not based on those Cammer and Krogman
factors; it is far more likely than not
based only on the Cammer and Krogman
factors, excluding the empirical factor,
that Freddie Mac stock trades in an
efficient market, because generally,
inefficient stocks are a rare exception,
inefficient markets are a rare exception.
They become even more rare when you're
looking at large companies, even more rare
when you're looking at large companies that
are actively traded, even more rare when
it's large companies that are actively
traded with abundant analyst coverage, and
even more rare if you add in the factor,
you know, the narrow bid-ask spread -- that
it has a narrow bid-ask spread, and even
rarer than that if you take into account
that it's listed on the New York Stock

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
traded on an efficient market based solely
on the structural Cammer-Krogman factors
and not additional empirical testing?

A. No. Because -- frankly, it's
because the standard of proof that I need,
I think, exceeds the standard of proof and
the quantity of evidence that courts have
explained they need. So, my work tends to
be overkill.

Q. What is the standard of proof that
you need in order to formulate the opinion
that a security trades in an efficient
market?

A. You said it yourself. I haven't,
and I wouldn't, author a report concluding
that the stock was efficient if I didn't
have some demonstration -- some empirical
demonstration of the efficiency.

But in the hypothetical, my
understanding is that the evidence without
the empirical is sufficient, given what the
courts have explained they need.

Q. Well, I believe my -- I've offered
several hypotheticals and some time has

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
Exchange.

So it -- I wouldn't say it's 100
percent iron-clad proof without a
demonstration, but it certainly satisfies
the standard of being far more likely than
not on the basis of all the Cammer and
Krogman factors, exclusive of the empirical
factor.

Q. Are you aware of any academic
literature that supports your view that a
market is more likely than not efficient
based solely on the structural Cammer and
Krogman factors, excluding the fifth
empirical factor?

A. Yes.

Q. What academic literature is that?

A. It's the Barbara Griffen article.
They look at -- they find it on the basis
of analysts' coverage and volume. They
conclude that those factors distinguish
efficient from inefficient stocks.

Q. And have you ever authored an expert
report in a securities case where you opine
that the -- that a company's security

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
passed, so let me just formulate this new
one.

You come to conclude that the two
empirical tests you ran aren't reliable.
For one reason or another, you cannot rely
upon your single-event event study or your
FDT z-test.

Given that set of circumstances, but
all of the other factors staying the same,
would you personally be willing to offer an
opinion that Freddie Mac's common stock
traded in an efficient market?

A. I would need to know why -- I would
need to know what that compelling evidence
was that the tests were flawed.

And I would need to know whether the
correction of the test simply removed those
tests as demonstrations of efficiency or
became demonstrations of inefficiency.

If it were the latter and there were
demonstrations of inefficiency, I can tell
you, I would certainly consider it and I
would certainly consider revising my
opinion.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

If it's simply that there's a quibble about the way I ran the test, again, I have to think about that, but it's -- the other evidence is so strong that it very well might not change my opinion, and I would still -- my understanding of the -- of what Halliburton II, what the courts have said, that the other evidence would be sufficient for the court for purposes of determining and establishing market efficiency.

Q. If you were to reach your own conclusion that your event study test and your z-test resulted in statistically insignificant results, would you view that as evidence supporting a conclusion of inefficiency?

A. I would -- it would erode, to some extent, my confidence in the conclusion. But not so far below the standard of more likely than not that the market was still efficient.

And that's -- again, I'm -- it was a hypothetical question. I just want to

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

caveat my answer that it's -- I suspect that would be my reaction. And confronted with a different reality, it might be a different reaction.

Q. Well, let's put aside for a second prior hypotheticals and just talk about the z-test.

If Miguel were to say to you, I made a calculation error. When I correct for my error, the results of the z-test are statistically insignificant.

In your view, would that result be evidence of market inefficiency, regardless of whether it establishes it or not, does it --

A. No.

Q. -- does it weigh against a finding of efficiency because it's evidence of market inefficiency?

MR. MARKOVITS: Objection. It's a compound question; two different questions.

A. Well, we would still know indisputably that four of nine of those

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

events were statistically significant, and you can observe that four of nine is a much higher incidence rate than 5 percent or 6 percent, which seems to be the incidence rate for all other days.

The question is, would a z-test indicate that difference in incidence rates as being statistically significant?

So, I mean, it wouldn't -- it would, to some extent, diminish my confidence in the result.

But addressing a hypothetical with a degree of uncertainty, given how strong the other Cammer factors are for Freddie Mac, I don't think it would necessarily -- it wouldn't necessarily change my opinion about whether it was more likely than not to be trading in an efficient market.

BY MR. FRANK:

Q. Well, put aside the z-test strand here and let's talk about a z-test in a hypothetical test.

You run a z-test. It results in a statistically insignificant number.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

Is that evidence of market inefficiency?

A. It depends. It's case specific. It depends on -- at that point, you would look at the events and see, do the events compel that there should have been more significance.

So it would depend. It very well could, depending on the case and the facts.

If these were -- if there's no good explanation for why the sock failed the z-test, it could be evidence of inefficiency. It could be.

THE WITNESS: So at this time, gentleman --

MR. GOLDFARB: Can we take a break before you go off the record?

MR. FRANK: Okay. Let's take one more break.

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are off the record at 5:45.

(Recess taken from 5:45 p.m. to 5:58 p.m.)

Page 390

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2
3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back
4 on the record at 5:58 p.m.

5
6 MR. FRANK: Unless you
7 gentlemen have your own questions you'd
8 like to ask, at this time I would like to
9 suspend the deposition.

10 For the first time today, we learned
11 that Dr. Feinstein ran tests that were not
12 mentioned in his report and for which we
13 were not provided any calculations or other
14 relevant documents, including work papers.

15 We ask that you produce to us any
16 documents that constitute such calculations
17 or work papers or other relevant documents,
18 including any metadata that would show when
19 these tests were conducted. And upon
20 receiving them, we will consider whether or
21 not we can close the deposition or whether
22 we will need to resume at another time.

23 We understand that you may or may
24 not agree with the position we're taking,
25 and you should, of course, feel free to put

Page 391

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 your position on the record, but we -- I
3 reiterate my request for those materials.
4 Leading up to the deposition, we asked you
5 for all materials underlying and supporting
6 his report and opinions, and we just never
7 did receive any materials relating to some
8 of the matters that we heard, to which Dr.
9 Feinstein testified today.

10 MR. MARKOVITS: And our
11 position on the record is that this
12 deposition is concluded, that those tests
13 that were described were ministerial
14 diagnostics, that you shouldn't keep the
15 deposition open for them.

16 However, as we discussed and we
17 agreed, we will look for the documentation
18 of those tests and see if it's already been
19 provided.

20 If not, and if it exists, it will be
21 provided. We'll attempt to do so by
22 tomorrow, and then we can both decide from
23 there what the appropriate course of action
24 is.

25 MR. FRANK: Fair enough.

Page 392

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

2 I'll just add, given what you just
3 said, that if these are just truly
4 ministerial tests, we do not want to spend
5 unnecessary time on matters that are not
6 going to be the subject of testimony and
7 matters that will never be submitted to a
8 court. And if it is plaintiff's position
9 that these tests are not going to be cited
10 in any way to support the doctor's opinion
11 and are never going to be submitted to the
12 court, then please let us know that,
13 because we do not want to spend time on
14 matters that don't merit it.

15 But to the extent that your
16 intentions are otherwise, the doctor's
17 intentions are otherwise, we'll, obviously,
18 need to know that, and then we, too, will
19 act accordingly.

20 MR. MARKOVITS: Fair enough.

21 MR. FRANK: Okay. Thank you
22 all.

23 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you.

24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are off
25 the record. The time is 6:02.

Page 393

1 Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
2 (Deposition suspended at 6:02 p.m.)

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

CERTIFICATION

I, DARLENE M. COPPOLA, a Notary Public, do hereby certify that STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, PH.D., after having satisfactorily identifying himself, came before me on the 10th day of August, 2017, in Boston, Massachusetts, and was by me duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth as to his knowledge touching and concerning the matters in controversy in this cause; that he was thereupon examined upon his oath and said examination reduced to writing by me; and that the statement is a true record of the testimony given by the witness, to the best of my knowledge and ability.

I further certify that I am not a relative or employee of counsel/attorney for any of the parties, nor a relative or employee of such parties, nor am I financially interested in the outcome of the action.

WITNESS MY HAND THIS 14th day of August, 2017.

DARLENE M. COPPOLA My commission expires:
NOTARY PUBLIC November 11, 2022
REGISTERED MERIT REPORTER
CERTIFIED REALTIME REPORTER
Today's Date: August 14, 2017

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D
NORTHERN DISTRICT OF OHIO
EASTERN DIVISION

OHIO PUBLIC EMPLOYEES RETIREMENT
SYSTEM, on Behalf of Itself and
all Others Similarly Situated,
Plaintiff

vs. CA NO. 4:08-CV-00160
FEDERAL HOME LOAN MORTGAGE
CORPORATION, a/k/a FREDDIE MAC,
RICHARD F. SYRON,
PATRICIA L. COOK,
ANTHONY S. PISZEL and
EUGENE M. MC QUADE,

Defendants

I, STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, PH.D., say that I have read the foregoing deposition and hereby declare under penalty of perjury the foregoing is true and correct: (as prepared) (as corrected on errata.)

Executed this _____ day of _____, 2017,
at _____.

STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, PH.D.

Steven P, Feinstein, Ph.D

To: William Markovits, Esquire
Copied to: Jason D. Frank, Esquire
Frank Volpe, Esquire
James Goldfarb, Esquire
Catherine Wigglesworth, Esquire
Adam Fotiades, Esquire
From: Darlene M. Coppola, CRR, RMR
Deposition of: STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, PH.D.
Taken: August 14, 2017
Action: OPERS Vs. Freddie Mac, et al.

Enclosed is a copy of STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, PH.D.'s deposition. Pursuant to the Rules of Civil Procedure, Dr. Feinstein has thirty days to sign the deposition from today's date.

Please have Dr. Feinstein sign the enclosed signature page. If there are any errors, please have him mark the page, line and error on the enclosed correction sheet. He should not mark the transcript itself. This addendum should be forwarded to all interested parties.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

NAME OF CASE:

DATE OF DEPOSITION:

NAME OF WITNESS:

Reason Codes:

1. To clarify the record.
2. To conform to the facts.
3. To correct transcription errors.

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____

Page _____ Line _____ Reason _____

From _____ to _____